

A nasemtu ding ah ei pansak ziak in: Paul chun a masang hinkhua a ngaitua in Pathian nasem taak in a kigel lo ahi. Zia tak ah nasemtu a ti hi chanchinpha gen nasepna a kiang ah kawlsak ah um a genna ahi. Chun sawlchak lak ah simkhawm/pansak ahina a genna le ahi.

**Tuma khan gensepa, a hi-gentheipa leh hiliampa a la hi ta maleng... :**

Masang a khan gensepa leh sugentheitu leh sawisatu a la himaleng ginglo chung ah helo ah bawl ka hi ziak in jangaina ka mu ahi a tia, Lal Jesu ginglo ah Lal leh hukdampa ahilam le helo ah ama gingtute (kochuamte) sugenthei ahiziak in Pathian a chung in a jangai ahi. Jangai ti chu gawt ding ah kilawm gawtlo tina ahi. Hiat nung ah sugenthei hileh chu jangaina mu a kigingcha puai ti a lang hi. Lal Jesun le hezing pum ah bawlkhial leh helo ah hikhial chu a thawk ding dan uh a gen hi (Lk. 12:47 f). Helo ah bawlkhialte ding a chun, 'hepa, amau ho hi ngaidam in, a thilbawl uh a helo uh ahi,' ti'n

a pauchap piak hi (Lk. 23:34).

Paul chu sugentheitu himaleh, a hiatlo ziak ah bawl ahia, ama chu midik leh gintaak ahi ti hia'n, Lal Jesu'n a nasemtu in a siam ahi.

**1:14, I Lalpau hepina chu:**

I Lalpau Jesu hepina chu ti tawh kibang ahi. Zia tak ah hepina hi Grik a chun charis ahia, lungsiatna ti ah ledaw ding dan zawk hin a. Zia chun umzia thuk tak a nei a, I hikhialna gual tak ah ei thuk lo ding ah Pathian jangainate, I gitlonateu ngaidam ding ah Pathian lungsiatnate, ei hukdam ding ah Pathian thilhitheinate, gitlona zo ding leh Pathian dawigual hi ding ah Thagau panpinate huap vek in a lang hi. Zia lungsiatna lopitak chu Khrista ginna leh hepina ziak a chun ama ah luanglet ta gual ah a gen ahi.

**Ginna:** Ginna hi Grik in Pisis ti ahia, Lal Jesu chu Pathian chapa, khawvel hukdampa ahi ti he a, a Lal leh hukdampa ding ah pawmna leh neina ahi. Pastor lekthawt a hin 'ginna' ti hi 33 vei a kilang a, I Tim. ah 19 vei, II Tim. ah 8 vei, Tita ah 6 vei a lang hi.

**ZIKTU Thumapui**

Pathian leh Khuga Sadar Presbytery Sunday School Board dawisakna jal in Kum - 2019 Piting Sunday School thuzil ding Timothi I & II, Tita leh Philemon hilchetna siam ding a guat ah ka um ziak in ka kipak a, kiphalam tak leh kisit tak chung in ka hun siam a, zo thei ta ding ah ma ei puitu Pathian kiang in kipak thu ka puang masapen ahi.

A pha thei ding pen ah guanggal himaleh sukkhialna leh diklona tamtak a um ding ka gingcha, simtute la ngaithiamnau ka hun dawn masa ahi. Chun tukum thuzil hilchetna hi chipchial tak ah bawl ding ka guat himaleh a bu a tam a, zillai hung tam kha leh kumkhat sung ah kizil zo man lo ding ahi ziak in hilchetna duthusam gual ah siam thei ahi ta puu, a bukim leh chawm thei ding pen ah ka hun guanggal mai ahi.

Tukum thuzil ding hi Sunday School Board in a et man tei ding ti ahi ziak in kum 2018 sung ah zaw man tei ding in ka hun buaipu a, Sunday School Board phatakcha a proof nung in zia lekhabu hi a hung suak ta ahi. Lekhabu ah kilawm tak ah siam ahi theina ding ah pan ei lakpi zosia, a diak in KSP Office staff zosia chung in kipak thu ka puang a, Zia lekhabu simtute leh mangtute zosia ding in Lalpa'n malzawl ta hen.

Sd/-

**Rev. S.T. Kaia Vaiphei**

## GENLATNA

Amasa'n kum 2019 Sunday School Zillai ding "1&2 Timothi, Tita lekhathawt" hilchian Bu melmu thei dinga i um tak ziak un ei puitu Pathian chu lopina changta hen! Chuleh, Zillai Bu siamtu Rev. S.T.Kaia Vaiphei in kochuamte ngaikhawkna zal in tha leh jung tamtak sengin zillai Bu a hung siam zawna chung in KSP sik in kipak thu ka gen ahi.

Eimau khutsuak ngei a Sunday School Zillai Bu hi nei ding hi puitu tamtakte duthusam ala hi dungzui in Thuthungthak sung bek hi hilchianbu nei hi tup leh ngim ah a i nei chu ahi. Kum bangzat hemte chu hung zuito theita'n i um tau hi.

"1&2 Timothi, Tita leh Philemon lekhathawt" hilchian Bu, Rev. S.T. Kai Vaiphei in a hungsiam hi hawitak in keiman le ka la sim suakta, chang tin in hilchianna a siam a, bailam tak mai a vak hiatthiam thei ding in a um a, Sappau leh pau dang dangte ah buai ngailo in zia hilchianbu hile a huntawk leh bukim kasa ahi.

Kochuamte'n hawitaka i mat uh ahichun Bible hetna lama in kibelap chuam mama ding i hiu hi.

Simtute leh mangtute taksa leh thagau lama lawkpi ngei ding in Lalpan ei malzawl piak ta hen.



**REV. SIAMA PHALTUAL**

Executive Secretary  
Khuga Sadar Presbytery

## Zillai - 4

## Thupi: Jangaina ziak ah Kipak Thugenna

Bible: 1: 12-20.

Changvawp: 1:12

**Thumapui:** A thulawm masa kha chanchinpha kawlsak ahi thu in a sutawp a, zia thu chu sun zawm in Paul chu chanchinpha gen ding ah sawl ahi gual in chanchinpha umzia leh thilhithe zia hinkhua leh thil hi ah latsak ding leh chanchinpha in Paul ding ah a bawl piak gual chu gingtu zosia a ding in bawl piak in a ti latsak ding ah le sawl ahi. Paul chu Khristiante thu kipesawn leh ziltilna a tak ah mangchatu ahia, Paul suangphu lemtuak tak sa chung a chun kochuam lemto ding ahi.

**1:12, Keima hatna ei pepa:** Jesu Khrista nasemtu ah ama siamtu leh a nasem thei ding ah ama hihattu chu Jesu Khrista ahi ziak in 'ginum in ei ngai in a nasemtu ding ah ei pansak ziak in I Lalpau kiang a chun kipak thu ka gen ahi', a ti ahi. Khrista nasemtu hi ah ama ziak ah haksatna tincheng thawk hi 'kipakna ding' a dawisakna sangpen dawnna ahia, a mak khawp mai hi. Ei un chu haksatna thawk hi kidawisakna'n I ngai puau a, Jesu vang chun chawihawina lopitak in a ngai a, ama thawkna hi le Pa'n ama a chawihawina in a ngai ahi (Joh. 12:23).

Kipak thu ka gen hi: Paul lekhathawt a chun 'kipak

thugen hi' tina ding in "Eucharistio" mat ahi sek a, Etsaknan (I Kor. 1:4; 10:30 leh a dang dang), Pastor lekhathawt a hin vang 'charin echo' mat ahi sek hi (I Tim. 1:3).

**Ginum ah ei ngai in:** Paul chu a pianthak nung in kiguanggalna ding in Arabia gam ah a chia a (Gal. 1:17); zia zaw chun a khuau Tarsa ah a um a, zia kipat chun Suria gam ah Antiokoi kochuam ah nasemtu ding in Barnaba in a va pui suk ahi (Nas. 11:25f; 13:1). Antiokoi a pat chu Barnaba leh Paul chu kochuam in missionary ding in a sawldawk tau ahi (Nas. 13:2 ff). Zia hi Pathian in ginum ah a ngaina chu ahi.

**Thugin dik:** Zia tak ah thugin dan chu siam ahi.

dik ti hi ziltina hisel, ziltina pha ahia, ziltina hisel chu thugin dik a ti hi ahi. Ziltina dang, thugin dik tawh kikal zosia ding ah le dan chu siam ahi. Dan a ti hi thuthung lui dan ahi pua, dan thiangtho (Rom 7:12) gitlo dalna ding mai hi lo, thi-amchanna ding ah Pathian in a piak, maleh mihing chu dan in a phut gual ah a hin theilo zia ah (Rom 8:3). Gingtute ziltina hisello lak ah venbitna ding ah

**Genkhawm ding:**

1. I kochuam ki-etkawlna, ki-kaihuaina hi pha I san'au em genkhawm hileh.
2. Khangthu, suantute sui a phatlonahete'n gen hitiu.

....xXx....

**ZILLAI GUANGGALNA (Lesson Plan) LEH HAWL BAILAMNA**

Zil-lai	Ani leh tha	Thupi	Pek No.
<b>I Timothi hilchianna</b>			
1	17 <sup>th</sup> Feb. 2019	Pastor lekhathawt te thumapui - I na	05
2	24 <sup>th</sup> Feb. 2019	Pastor lekhathawt te thumapui - II na	13
3	3 <sup>rd</sup> March 2019	Chibai bukna leh thugin diklote lak ah kiven ding dan	20
4	10 <sup>th</sup> March 2019	Jangaina zia ah kipak thugenna	31
5	17 <sup>th</sup> March 2019	Pauchapna thu ah thuhilna	36
6	24 <sup>th</sup> March 2019	Kochuam ah hotulian titna	43
	31 <sup>st</sup> March 2019	<b>Palm Sunday</b>	
	7 <sup>th</sup> April 2019	<b>Easter Sunday</b>	
7	14 <sup>th</sup> April 2019	Petmang khakding hillawknah	52
8	21 <sup>st</sup> April 2019	Khrista nasemtu pha	55
9	28 <sup>th</sup> April 2019	Meithaite etkawl ding dan	59
10	5 <sup>th</sup> May 2019	Pastor Nasepna leh Suakte um ding dan.	65
	12 <sup>th</sup> May 2019	<b>Nute ni (Mothers' Day)</b>	
	19 <sup>th</sup> May 2019	<b>Assembly day of Prayer (Pentecost Sunday)</b>	
11	26 <sup>th</sup> May 2019	Ziltina diklo leh hausakna dik	68
12	2 <sup>nd</sup> June 2019	Ginna kidona pha	71
	9 <sup>th</sup> June 2019	<b>Chate ni (Childrens' Day)</b>	
	16 <sup>th</sup> June 2019	<b>Pate ni (Fathers' Day)</b>	
	23 <sup>rd</sup> June 2019	<b>Zil sate etnawna</b>	
	30 <sup>th</sup> June 2019	<b>Kumkim Exam</b>	

2Timothi hilchianna			
13	7 <sup>th</sup> July 2019	Chibai bukna, kipak thugenna leh tiilkhona	77
14	14 <sup>th</sup> July 2019	Jesu Khrista sepai pha	85
15	21 <sup>st</sup> July 2019	Nasemtu pawm taak	91
	28 <sup>th</sup> July 2019	<b>Thaithak lawpni</b>	
16	4 <sup>th</sup> August 2019	Hun nunung ah thil hung tung ding	97
17	11 <sup>th</sup> August 2019	Paul in Timothi a thuhilna - I	100
18	18 <sup>th</sup> August 2019	Paul in Timothi a thuhilna - II	104
19	25 <sup>th</sup> August 2019	Mimal thuhilna leh mangpha thakna	107
Tita Lekhathawt hilchianna			
20	1 <sup>st</sup> Sept. 2019	Chibai bukna leh Kret ah Tita Nasepna	113
21	8 <sup>th</sup> Sept. 2019	Thugin dik chu hil in	120
22	15 <sup>th</sup> Sept.2019	Na pha sep zing leh thuhilna nunung	127
Philimon hilchianna			
23	22 <sup>nd</sup> Sept.2019	Philemon thumapui, chibai bukna leh kipak thugenna	134
24	28 <sup>th</sup> Sept. 2019	Dawtna leh thukhakna	140
25	6 <sup>th</sup> Oct. 2019	<b>Zil sate etnawna</b>	
26	3 <sup>rd</sup> Nov. 2019	<b>Kumtawp Exam</b>	

'matroloas' ti ahi.

**Mi thatte:** Grik ah 'androphonos' chu mihing chanpi thattu, tualthat I ti teu hi ahi. Pathian in I mihing chanpi tha a phal pua, thusawm piak in le a pan sak ahi (Exo. 20:13). Bible a chun tualthattu chu khailup ding ah a chung thu lel ahi sek hi.

**1:10, Mithanghuaite:**

Zia tak ah mithanghuaite a ti hi grik a chun ' pornos' ti ahia, zia chu pawsal nawchizuak ahi. Maleh Thuthung Thak chun 'kingaina mang' ti nan a mang pen hi. Kingaina mang ti hi Pathian in a dawilo ma ma chu ahi (Thup. 22:15).

**Tawkawhukte:**

Grik a chun 'arsenkoites' ti ahia, zia chu Sodom khua gual ah huk, pawsal leh pawsal le tisa utna matpi nuam ziangte ahiu. Zia gual mite hi tawkawhuk kitite chu ahiu.

**Mihing ah kiveite:**

Mihing ah kiveite chu mihing gutu a hiu a, masang chun sal ding in ahem, halmang ding in ahem, mi chate a guk sek uh hi ding ahi. Pathian in zia gual chu a phal pua, a gutu chu thalup ding a ti hial ahi (Exo. 21:16). India gam a hin

le khutdaw ah siam ding ah te, nawchizuak ah siam ding ah te, halmang ah mat ding ah te mi chate guk sek ahi hi huaise tak ahi. Pathian in zia gual bawl chu a phal puai.

**Juau theite:** Grik a chun 'Pseutes' chu juauthei, juau gen ching mi ahiu. Mi juauthei hi Pathian dawilo lam tak ahia, pawlam thim ah um ding te lak ah kawid ding ti ahi (Thup. 22:15).

**Juau ah kihaksialte:**

Zia hi Grik in 'epiorkos' ti ahia, zia chu kihiatlo sak lem, juau ah kihaksial sek ahi tuak ui. Thusawm piak (9) kuana bawtsiatute a hiu.

**1:11, Pakchat taak Pathian:**

Zia hi 'makarios' = 'navaak' ti ah ledaw sek kha zia hin 'Paktaak' ti ah ledaw ahia, 6:15 ah le 'pakchat taak' ti tho ah ledawk ahi. Pathian chu lopi tak ah pak leh chawihawi ahi thu genna ahi.

**Chanchinpha lopi:**

Zia tak ah lopi ti hi chanchinpha lopina kigenna ahi thei a, Pathian lopi zia genna lam le ahi thei hi. Bang hileh Pathian chanchinpha a kiang ah kawlsak ah um kha a lopi dan kigenna in pawm hi tiu.

thugen uh umzia le he kêilo in, a hiatlopi piu he in a kigen ua, ahilopi pi hi ah kigen ahi tuak ui. A thugen uh chu Khristiante ding in a mattaak paw ngal a, Juda rabbi te gual ah ngai ding chu la, a thugen ua pat in a thugen uh umzia a he puau ti a lang ngal a, rabbi hi kêilo ah dan ziltiltu hi ah a kigenteu chu Juda rabbi te ding a chun nuizat um ahiau.

**Dan chu a phai:** Dan chu ahina gual tak ah siam ahi zia sukpitinna ding ah mat ahi chun a pha ahi. Maleh dan hi ahina guallo deu, a matna ding guallo deu ah mat ahi sek zia in mat chit thei a phai.

### 1:9, Zia hi a umzia hiatchian ding ahi:

Dan hi siam ahina zia leh a matna ding dik tak ngaitua ah hiat a pawimawi. Dan chu midikte ding ah siam ahi pua, migilote ding ah siam ahi. Mi pha gawtna ding ah siam ahi pua, migilo gawtna ding ah siam ahi. Mi phate venbitna ding leh migilote dalna ding leh gawtna ding ah siam ahi.

**Mipha:** Zia tak ah mipha ti hi midik ti zawk ding dan ahi. Grik pau a chun midik ti hi

'dikaios' ti ahia, zia chu thil sual hi lo, pawilohawilo tina ahi.

**Dan kal mite:** Zia tak ah dan kal mite ti hi le dan khawksalote ti zawk ding dan ahi. Dan khawksalote chu Grik a chun 'anomia' ahia, zia chu dan nei lo, amau nawp dan dan ah um ahiau a, Il Thes. 2:3 ah chun 'dan bawtsepa' ti ah ledaw ahi.

### Dan bawtsiate:

Dan bawtsiate ti hi Grik a chun 'anupotaktos' ahia, zia chu thu awilo, dan nuai ah kun theilo, etkawl haksa tina ahi.

**Migilote:** Grik a chun hamartolos ti ahia, zia chu migilo, thil sual Pathian dawilo lam hitute ahiau.

**Mithianglote:** Grik a chun 'anosios' ti ahia, zia chu mithiangtholo, mi buak, bangma thiangtholo ah ngai ahiau. Chun a ban ah 'mibuakte' a ti hi tawh kibang tho ahi.

### Pa ahiloleh nu thatte:

Zia hi Grik a chun 'patroloas' a kitia, zia chu mani (Ama) pa ngei thattute ahiau. Pathian chun mani nu ahem, pa ahem vua ahem, hansialaw ahem taphawt chu thalup ding a ti ahi (Exo.21: 15,17). Chun Grik a chun nu thattute chu

## Zillai - 1

### Thupi: Pastor Lekhathawtte Thumapui - Ina Changvawp: I Tim.3:15

Timothi leh Tita kiang ah lekhathawtte hi Pastor upa (senior) in Pastor naupang kiang ah kochuam etkawl dan ding a hilna ahi zia in Pathian thu thiam Thomas Aquinas chun 1274 khan Pastor lekhathawtte (Pastoral epistles) ti a la sak ahi. Zia Pastor lekhathawtte ti ah a phuak chu dik a sak ma ma zia in Paul Anton chun kum 1726 in a suk minthang piak ta ahi. Tichun Timothi kiang ah lekhathawt pakhatna, panina leh Tita kiang ah lekhathawtte chu Pastor lekhathawtte ti a hung hita ahi. Philemon kiang ah sawlchak Paul lekhathawt hi a chuam deu zia in zia hin pansak nailo in a thumapui le a chuam in gen ding I hui.

### 1. A bu min:

Grik Bible ah a min chu Timothi kiang ah lekhathawt pakhatna hi 'Pros Timotheon A' (Timothi kiang ah pakhatna) ti ahia, panina hi 'Pros Timotheon B' (Timothi kiang ah panina) ti ahi kit a, Tita kiang ah lekhathawt hi le 'Pros Titon' (Tita kiang ah) ti ahi mai hi. Sappau ah ledawna chuam chuam ah chun a kibang puai. AV (Authorised Version) leh RV (Revised Version) chun "The first/second epistle of Paul to Timothy," "The Epistle of Paul to Titus" a tiu a, Zia chu "Timothi kiang ah lekhathawt pakhatna/panina" "Tita kiang ah lekhathawt" tina ahi. RSV leh NEB chun "The

first/second letter of Paul to Timothy," "The letter of Paul to Titus" a tiu. Zia chu "Timothi kiang ah Paul lekhathawt pakhatna/panina" "Tita kiang ah Paul lekhathawt" tina ahi kit hi. GNB chun "Paul's first/second letter to Timothy," "Paul's letter to Titus" a tia, a zik dan chuam leh le a umzia a masa tawh kibang tho ahi.

JB (Jerome Bible) chun, "I Timothy, the first letter from Paul to Timothy," "II Timothy, the second letter from Paul to Timothy," "Titus, the letter from Paul to Titus," a tia, a umzia chu "Timothi Ina, Paul a pat Timothi lekhathawt pakhatna," "Timothi Ina, Paul a pat ah Timo-

thi lekhathawt panina,” “Tita, Paul a pat Tita lekhathawt,” tina ahi. NIV (New International Version) chun, I Timothy, II Timothy, Titus a ti mai a, zia chu “Timothi Ina, Timothi Ilna leh Tita” tina ahi. A nunung pen hin a ziktu zik dan nai pen ding dan ahi.

Ei pau ah ledawkna a chun AV leh RV bawl dan zui deu in “Timothi kiang ah sawlchak Paul lekhathawt pakhatna, Timothi kiang ah sawlchak Paul lekhathawt panina” Tita kiang ah Paul lekhathawt” ti ahi vek hi. A thawttu hi sawlchak Paul ahi chun zia gual ah bawl chun suchian ma ma’n tin, ahiloleh vang diklo nasa ding ahi.

## 2. A Ziktu:

A bu min “Sawlchak Paul lekhathawt” ti hi chu a Grik pau ah umlo sappau ah a belap uh ahi ti I hetau a, maleh a bu sung ah sawlchak Paul min a chuang vek a, ziate chu I Tim. 1:1, II Tim. 1:1; leh Tita 1:1) ahi. A bu sung thu hile Paul paukam vek hi in a kilang hi. Ziakiakchun, malai a pat sawlchak Paul zik hi ah ngai

ahi zing sek hi. Tuhin le mi tam zawn sawlchak Paul zik hi in I gel uh ahi.

Maleh kum zabi -19na a pat khan a bu sung thu suichianna châng a hung hiau a, phatakcha a suichet uh chun sawlchak Paul zik ngei hi a langte kha le sawlchak Paul hun tawh kituak kêilo a la hi.

Etsakna ding in I Tim. 1:3 a chun “Makedonia gam ka zawt ding lai ah ka dawtna gual khan tuhin le Ephesi kua um zing ding in ka dawn ahi,” ti I mu’u ahi. Zia hi sawlchakte Nasep ah sawlchak Paul hun tawh a kituak thei puai. Sawlchakte Nasep a chun Paul in Ephesi nivei a taw thu I muu ahi. A khualzin niveina kile kawm in Ephesi kua chu a tawtha ahi. Ephesi kua a chun Precila leh Akuila te nupan a nusia ahi (Nas. 18:19). A khualzin 3veina chia lam in Ephesi kua a taw kit a (19:1), hun sawt tak a cham hi. Makedonia gam ah Timothi leh Erasta a chia masak sak a, ama chu a châm zing hi. Ephesi kua a chun buaina nasatak a hung pawt a, sawlchak Paul chun le Ephesi kua chu a pawtsan a,

hepina a lak ua a um theina ding in ti ahi. Khristian hinkhua in a tup chu a thu mai ah gen hilo in a tak tak ah hinpi chu ahi. Suangtuana leh zeldina ah kisuklungawi mai hilo in hepina thiangtho nei ahi. Zia hepina chu thinlung thiangtho a patte, sia leh pha hiatna thi-ang tak a patte, Pathian ginna diktak a pat te hung pawt hepina ahi ding ahi. Kochuam ki-ekawlina hi le hepina tawh etkawl ahi chun a pha tei tei ahi.

## 1: 6, Mi khenkhat in ziate chu petmangsan in:

Petmangsan ti chu Grik in ‘ektrepomai’ ahia, zia chu lam tuangpi ti chu lamdik a pat lam diklo bak neucha pet tina ahi.

Thumanlo ti hi Grik a chun ‘mataiologia’ ti a hia, zia chu thu ngawluai, mi puimang thei thu genna ahi. Khristiante um ding dan chu kichian maleh lam tuangpi a pat lampi pet diklo ah mi a pet a, a manthai sek gual ua hin mi khenkhat in Khristian hina in a tup pen chu a mu khial ua, chanchinpha thutak a pat in a pet ua, thu ngawluai, thu manlo genna a

lut ua, tuanthu leh suantute su-ina chun amau chu a puimang ta ahi. Ziakiakchun ziltilna diklo lak a pat I kiven phat ding uh ahi. Etsakna phatak khat chu eimi, I chanauteu hi tho ki-Juda sakte hi ahiu. A til a chun Jesu Khrista gingtute a hiu a, tuhin chu Jesu Khrista ginglote ahi jiang tau a, Jesu ah pan in Juda ah a tawp taak mai uh hi khawk tak ahi. Zia gual thil chu a um thei ziak in ziltilna diklo hi lau um tak ahi

## 1:7, A thugen uh leh thil ahi ngei ah a genteu le bang ahi helo in:

Lamdik petmangsan ah thu ngawluai gente chun a thugen uh umzia a he puau a, himaleh pau khau tak leh aw taak tak in leh ual tak in a gen uh ahi.

## Dan thu zilsaktute hi a nuam sek ui:

Dan ziltitu (nomodidas-kalos) ti hi Thuthung Lui Grik pau ah ledawkna (Septuagint) a chun a um pua, Thuthung Thak in le Luka 5:17 ah leh Nas. 5:34 ah bep a lang hi. Nasepte bu ah vang chun ‘Dan hetu’ ti ah ledaw ahi.

Zia ziltitu diklote hin a

suidaw senlote kinialna suak-sak sek te chu ahi. Zia gual gente chu a hiltheina ding in Timothi chu ziktu chun Ephesa ah a um zing ding a dawi hi.

**1:4, Pathian lam ah phatchuamna, ginna ah um:**

'Ginna' ti hin thugin lam a kaw k deu thei hi. Pathian lam ah phatchuamna ti chu "Pathian insung etkawlina" (oikonomia theou) ahi. Pathian insung mite chu kochuamte ahia, tichun ginna Pathian lam ah phatchuamna ti chu 'Pathian kochuamte ginna ah etkawl leh chawp pitinna' ahi. Chutichun tuanthu leh suantute suina hin Pathian kochuamte ginna leh kinepna ah etkawl leh chawp pitinna ah ei panpi pua, panpi malak in kinialna buaina a suak sak zaw sek hi.

**Tuanthu:** Tuanthu hi Grik pau a chun 'muthos' ti ahia, zia chu Septuagint (Grik Bible) a chun nivei a kilang a, Thuthung Thak a le 5 vei bep a lang hi. Pastor lekthawt ah leh Peter lekthawt nina ah bep a lang hi (I Tim. 1:4; II Tim. 4:4; Tita 1:14; II Pet. 1:16). Muthos chu ngai-bel leh suanguana ah phuak kawm ahi pen hi. Zia hin chu

sakhua thu lam tuanthu a tak hilo, a tak tak liatu hi zaw, sakhua diktak a pat mi pui-mang thei tuanthu phuak kawm te kigenna ahi.

**Khangthu suidaw senlote:**

Bible ah suantute min kizik thasuk hi suantute suina chu ahi. Maleh zia tak ah 'suantute min sui senlo' a ti hi chu Bible pawlam ah te ahi. 'Sui senlo' ti hin suantute min bep hilo in tuanthu le a huap khawm thei hi. Suisenlo ti hi tawp neilo tina ahi. Grik ah 'apperantois' a ti zia in sui senlo leh tawp neilo a pani in a huam gel gel hi.

**Kinialna:** Kinialna ti hi 'ekzeteiseis' ahia, zia chu 'dawtna dawt dawt ziang' tina ahi. Tuanthu leh suantute suina chun Khrista ginna ah ei sukdet sang in kinialna leh ginlana a tun zaw sek a, haisan vak chi ahi, a tina ahi.

**1:5, Ei un I kaw l pen uh hi**

**ahileh:** Sawlchakten a kaw l pen uh chu tuanthu leh suantute suina lam hilo in thilung diktak a pat hung pawt hepina, sia leh pha hiatna thieng tak a pat hung pawt hepina, Pathian ginna diktak a pat hung pawt

Mekadonia gam lam in a chia tai (20:1).

Makedonia gam a pat a hung kile lam in Ephesi khuataw ta lo in Mileta khuah Ephesi kochuam upate a ko sak a, thakna thu lopitak a gen ahi (Nas. 20:17-35). Jerusalem zuan in a chiazal a, Jerusalem a va tun phat in a la man ua, Kaisarea ah suangkul a tang a, Rom gam ah a pui mai tau ahi. Zia ti lo hi Paul in Ephesa khuah a taw thu I mu puau a, Paul um lo kal ah Timothi hi Ephesi khuah a um thu I mu diak puau.

ITim. 3:14 ah chun "hun sawt lo nung ah la kiang ah hung ding ka kinem in zia thu hi ka hun zik ahi" ti leh 4:13 ah "Ka hung kit masia lekha simte, thugente, hilna lamte a la habawl in" ti I mu kit uh ahi. Ziate hi le Paul leh Timothi chanchin Nasepte bu ah I mu'ua chun vak belna ding vang tak ahi.

Tita 1:5 a chun, "Ziate zia hin Kret tuikual a khan ka nusia ahi, thil sukfel nailote chu la sukfelna ding leh thu ka piak gual a khan, khawtin ah upate la guat theina ding in," ti I mu ahi. Nasepte bu ah chun Paul

ten Rom khuah a zawt ua lawng siatna a tuak mau ah Kret tuikual ah Lasai khuah a lut thu ti beplo chu (Nas. 28:8), Paul in Kret tuikual a taw thu I mu kèi puau.

Tita 3:12 a chun, "Nikapoli ah ka kiang ah hung ham ham in: zia chun phalbi mat ka gua ngal a," ti thu I mu kit uh ahi. Zia thu hi le Paul leh Tita chanchin ah vak belna ding thu a um puai. Paul in Nikapoli khuah a taw thu Nasepte bu ah a lang paw ngal a. Sawlchak Paul zik hi pawmtute chun Rom a pat khan a pawt kit a, Asia Minor ah a chia a, Philippi te, Kolosate a taw a, Kret thialkal in a chia a, Dalmatia leh Gaul gam hawtheng in Spain gam in a chia a, Ephesa ah a chia a, zia chun Timothi a nusia a, Kret tuikual in a chia a, zia chun Tita a nusia a, Asia gam in a kilekit a, Mileta leh Troas haw malam in Korinth khuah ah a chia a, zia chun a man kit ua, Rom suangkul in a tang kit a, zia chun Martyr ah thi hi in a gen ui. Zia hun sung hin I & II Timothi leh Tita lekthawt hi a zik hi in a gel uh ahi.

Himaleh zia hi ginchak



thu ahia, kingakna tak tak ting ah gin ngam ahi puai. Ziaziakchun mithiamte'n I & II Timothi leh Tita te hi sawlchak Paul zik hi lo in mi dang zik hi ding in a gingchau ahi.

W. Barclay chun, zia gual hin a gen hi. Pastor lekhathtawt a hin thumal 902 a um a, zia lak ah thumal 54 chu mimal min leh thil min ahi. Thumal 902 lak in 306 chu Paul lekhathtawt dang ah a um kha pua, 175 chu Thuthung Thak mun dang ah a lang pua, Paul thu daw lam tak "kraws leh khetden" tite hi Paul lekhathtawt dang ah chun 27 vei a lang a, Pastor lekhathtawt a hin vang khatvei le a lang puai. "Zalen" tina lam paukam hi Paul lekhathtawt mun dang a chun 29 vei a lang a, Pastor lekhathtawt a hin vang a lang puai. "Chapa" ti leh "Cha ah siam" ti hi Paul lekhathtawt dang ah chun 46 vei a lang a, Pastor lekhathtawt in vang khatvei le a kilang puai.

Paul hin pau suhawitu thumal nepnawi 112 set a mang a, a lekhathtawt dang ah ziate chu 932 vei a mang a, Pastor lekhathtawt in vang

paukam nepnawi neu cha cha chu khat le mat ahi puai.

Tichun paukam thu ah Pastor lekhathtawt hin thuthung thak mun dang ah matlo paukam banghem zat a mang a, ziate chu kum zabi-2na kipat til lam ah a mat sek uh hi ah hiat ahi (Guthrie, The Pastoral Epistles).

Thugin thu ah sawlchak Paul suan ma ma 'Kraws' thu pastor lekhathtawt a hin a lang kei pua, Paul in ginna a ti (Nas.16:31; Rom 1:17) leh Pastor lekhathtawt in ginna a ti (II Tim. 3:10) hi a umzia neukhat chuam hileh a kilawm hi.

Kochuam kivaipuak dan ah Pastor lekhathtawt in kochuam kietkaw dan hi ah a ngai hi Paul lawi hun nung ah kochuam hotu kithua (order) phatak a nei nung ua a hileh a kilawm hi. Timothi leh Tita te dinmun hi kum zabi - 2na kipat til lam ah Bishopte dinmun kha hileh a kilawm hi.

Sawlchak Paul in a lekhathtawt khawi ah le "Zia thu hi a gin um ahi" (pistos ho logos) ti a mang ngai pua, Pastor lekhathtawt ziktu hin vang a mang mun ma mai (I Tim. 1:15; 4:9; II Tim. 2:11 ah chun "Zia

kochuam mite hinkhua vawp thianthote a kul a, taksa panglo in thagau lam hinkhua a hin tak tak theilo gual in kochuam kivaipuakna a phatlo chun Khristian ziltina diktak a vawpbit thei puai, ti a gen nawp pen chu ahi.

### 1:3, Macedonia gam ah ka chia ding kuan ah ka hun hilna gual khan:

Macedonia gam chu Europe gam a tiu khu ahi. Nasepte bu a chun sawlchak Paul hi Macedonia gam ah a chia thu nivei I mu'u ahi. A khatveina chu a khualzin niveina Troas kua a pat in a chia a (Nas. 16:11), a niveina chu a khualzin thumveina ah Ephesa a pat in a chia kit ahi. Zia chung a hin Timothi leh Erasta chu Macedonia a chia masak ngal a (Nas. 19:22; 20:1-2), Paul in Timothi Ephesa kua ah a nutsia thu ahem, Nasepte bu ah a lang puai. Ziaziakchun zia thu hi Nasepte bu tawh suktaok a haksma ma mai.

F.D. Gealey chun Paul Ephesi kua kum ni a cham sung hin Macedonia gam ah va chia zawt ahi ding a ging cha, zia chu II Kor. 7:5, hin panpi thei in

a. Himaleh Paul in Timothi Ephesi kua um zing ding ah a dawtna zia (I Tim. 1:3) leh Ephesi kua ah thil tung hi (Nas. 19:1 - 20:6) a kituak diak puai. Paul te Ephesi kua ah a chamsung ua hin ziltina diklo a um man ginchak a um puai.

### Ephesa kua um zing in la:

Timothi chu Ephesa kua a um zingna ding ah a dawtna zia chu mi khenkhat ziltina dang ziltillo ding ah a hil theina ding ahi.

**Thugin chuam:** ziltina diklo thedaltute hi 'mi khenkhat' ti mai lo in thawt nina (2:17) lam ah a gen gual in a minteu gen mai kilawm tak; maleh a gen pua, zia gual mite chu a tam zia kua a min uh gensen ding ahilo zia kua ahi diam, ahiloleh zia mite chu Timothi hin a hiatsa vek ahi ti a hiat zia kua a min uh a gen lo ziang ahem hi ding ahi.

'Zilsakna chuam' ti chu 'thugin dang ziltin' ahi. Thugin chuam sawlchakte ziltina tawh kibanglo ahem, kikal ahem chu ziltina diklo ahi. Ziltina dang ziltillo ding chu bang bang hem ti genlo maleh dawnhu ding hi le hing 'tuanthu lui leh khangthu



chu Paul sepkhawmpi leh lawi ginum tak a hung hi tai.

**I pau Pathian:** Pathian chu bangkim siamtu leh enkawltu, hepina ah dim Pathian ahi.

**Khrista Jesu I Lalpau:** Joseph leh Mari chapa bep hi ah a hiat uh Jesu kha Pathian (Lalpa) ahi. Judate chun Pathian min a lam ngai puau a, a gen ding tak ua leh 'Lalpa' a ti sek ua, tichun "Khrista Jesu I Lalpau" ti chu "Jesu Khrista I Pathian uh" tina ahi. Zia thu hin Pathian pakhat ah mihing pathum - Pa leh Chapa leh Thagau Thiangtho a um uh ahi ti a lang hi.

Kolossa leh I Thessalonica lekthawt te tilo, Paul lekthawt dang zosia a chun chibai buknan 'Lalpa Jesu Khrista' ti ahem, 'Jesu Khrista' ti ahem ahi vek a, Pastor lekthawt in vang "Khrista Jesu" ti ahi vek a, Paul ti dan ahi puai.

**Hepina leh Jangaina leh chamna:** Paul lekthawt zosia a chun hepina leh chamna ti ahi vek a, Pastor lekthawt in vang "hepinate, Jangainate, chamnate" ti ahi bik a, Zia hin Paul zik ahi lo dan a sulang hi, a tiu ahi. Paul ti dan tampen

chu "I pau Pathian leh Lalpa Jesu Khrista kiang a pat hepina leh chamna la kiang un um ta hen" ti hi (Rom 1:7; I Kor.1:3; II Kor.1:2; Gal. 1:3; Ephe.1:2, Phil. 1:2; II Thes. 1:2; Philm. 3) in a mang hi.

Zia thute hi Khristian hinkhua ah umzia thuk tak nei, kidawisakna sang tak, ei hukdam ding ah Pathian thilhitheina lopitak genna paukam ahi. I gitlonateu ngaidam ding ah Pathian hepinate, I bawsiatnau a pat Pathian jangainate, Pathian tawh kichamnate kidawisakna ahi. Pathian hepina leh jangaina zik bep in Pathian thamuanna I changthei uh ahi.

### 1:3-11, Thugin Diklote Lak ah Kiven Ding Dan:

Zia chang sung thu hi a bu sung ah a thugen nawp hawna ahia, ziltilna maktak in kochuam a sukbuai thei chu a ziktu hin mak a sa, Khristian ziltilna diktak, sawlchak Paul a pat a dawn uh lam a chun pui kit a gua ahi. Paul ziltilna zui ding chun kochuam kivaipuakna phate, hotu ginum neite, Pathian biakna kikhawp feltak ah puite, Khristian hinkhua,

thu ..." ti ahia, I Tim. 1:15 leh Tita 3:8 a chun "ti thu..." ti hi mat ahi kit hi. Zia hi le sawlchak Paul khutsuak hi puan a, tite panchakna khat ahi.

Ziaziakchun Pastor lekthawt hi sawlchak Paul zik hilo in a nung ah miten Paul min ah a zik uh hi ding in a gingchau ahi. Malai a chun milopi deute min ah lekha zik a chiing ui, a tiu (Interpreter's Bible Vol. XL. P. 372). Tulai hin le lekhabu khenkhat chu zillaite zik, a ziltitute min a kisua um ah ngai ahi. A chung ah I genteu hi mithiamte sui dan leh pawm dan ahia, Paul zik ahi leh hi lo hiat a haksu, bang hileh I Bible sung ua le Paul lekthawt ti ahi zik in Paul zik in pawm mai leu hen hi mai ding ahi.

### 3. A zik Hun:

A ziktu thu ah ngaidan chuam gual tho in a zik hun thu a le pawm dan a chuam hi. Gin dan zosia chûnkhawm kim ding a chun AD 61 - 180 ah ngai ahi, a tiu, Sawlchak Paul zik hi ah gingchate chun AD 61 - 67 kikâl ah zik ahi a gingcha pen ua (Jerome Bible Commentary 57:5), sawlchak Paul zik hi ah gingchalote chun AD 100 -

125 kikal ah zik ahi a gingcha pen ui.

Sawlchak Paul zik hi gingchalo pawlte lak a hin a zik hun thu ah ngaidan chuam chuam a um a, khenkhat chun AD 110 vel ah zik ahi a gingchau a, khenkhat in 100 -125 a gingchau a, a khenkhat in AD 130- 150 kikal a gingchau a, khenkhat in AD 140 - 180 a gingchau. Bang hileh Paul zik ah I pawm uh ahi zik in a zik hun ah I pawm ding dan uh chu AD 61-67 kikal ah zik hi ah I ngai ding uh ahi.

### 4. A Thiltup:

Pastor lekthawt hin ziltilna diklo lak ah kochuamte venbit dan dingte, chanchinpha ziltilna dik tak vawpbit ding dan te, kochuam kaihuai ding dan te kochuam nasemtute kiang ah hiatsak a tuppen ahi.

Ginna diklote chu tuanthu lam ah pet a suantute sui (I Tim. 1: 3 - 11), sia leh pha hiatna mang khial (1:19), kichen leh thil nek khap (4:1-9), thawkitna chu tuhin le a tung zo tai (II Tim.2:14-18), thutak dodal 3:1-9), ziltilna dik ngaitak pei lo (4: 3-4), Judate tuanthu lam ah pet (I Tita 1: 10-16), suan-

tute thu sut leh dan thu ah kini-al (3:9-11), te hi ahi.

Zia ziltilna diklote lak ah kochuam chu humbit ding in a tiilkho a, kochuam mite venbitna ding a chun kochuam kivaipuak dan dik tak leh pha a pawimaw hi. Kochuam pui-tu ding a chun chutigual khatigual mi chu hi ding ahi ti a kawkmu ahi (I Tim. 3:1-13; Tita 1:5-9). Sawlchakte ziltilna zui leh vawpbit mi a pawimaw hi ti'n a hil ahi.

Sawlchakte ziltilna chu "Jesu Khrista chu migilote hukdam ding in khawvel ah a hung hi" (I Tim. 1:15); Pathian in mi zosia hukdam a nuam a, Jesu Khrista a hun sawl hi (2:3-6), Jesu Khrista chu taksa a hung a, a thi a, a thokit a, van ah a kalto kit tai (3:16), Lal Jesu chu khawvel hukdampa ahia, ama chun ama gingte hukdam ding ahi (4:10), Lal Jesu chu lalte Lalpen, kumkhua chawihawi ding chu ahi (6:14-16).

Hukdamna chu leilung pianma guanggalsa ahia, zia chu châng ding in Pathian in a hepinan kona thiangtho in ei ko ahi (II Tim. 1:9f). Jesu Khrista chu David suan in a hung piang

a, a thi, thina zo in a thokit tai (2:18); Jesu Khrista chu mithi leh mihing chung ah vaihawmtu ding ahi. (4:1); Lalpa chun ama ding ah thi tiang ah ginumte chu dikna lallukhuk pe ding ahi (4:8).

Pathian in kumtuang hinna a tiam chu Jesu Khrista'n a hung tut ta (Tita 1:1-3), I gitlonau a pat ei hukdam hi (2:11-14). Pathian in hepina ziak in ei hukdam a, Thagau Thiangtho in ei hithiangtho ahi (3:4-7); tite hi a hiatsak ahi.

### 5. Kochuam chia dan:

Tita chu khawtin ah Presbyterte (Upate) guat ding ah ti ahi (Tita 1:5). Zia lai chu khawtin ah Bishop (kochuam hotu a hem, presbyter (Upa) ahem a um chiat a, Presbyter chu deacon te'n (nasemtuten) a panpi sek uh hi ah hiat ahi. I Tim. 3:1,2 ah chun bishop ti ahia, 5:17 a chun Presbyter ti ahi kit a, Tita 1:5 a chun Presbyter ti ahia, a nung deu ah 1:7 a chun bishop ti ahi kit hi. Ziaziakchun Bishop ti leh Presbyter ti hi kibang in a ngai hi tina ahi. Himaleh hun a hung sawt a Bishop chu Presbyter chung ah kaw i a hung hia,

ngei in a sawldawte ahi ziak un (Mt. 28: 18 - 20; Nas. 1:8).

### 1:2, Ginna:

Zia tak ah 'Ginna' ti hi a til a chun Lal Jesu ginna, Lal Jesu chu Lal leh hukdampa ah pawmna ahi mai hi. A nung in hun a hung chia a, kochuam ah ziltilna diklote a hung pawt nung chun, ginna ti hin kochuam thugin lam hung kaw k ta hi in a lang hi. Pastor lekhathawt zik ahi lai hin le ginna ti chun thugin lam a kaw k ta ahi. Et-sakna ding in I Tim. 3:9 a chun, kochuam nasemtute chu sia leh pha hiatna thiang ah ginna thuguk vawp mi ahi ding ahi, ti I muu. Zia tak ah ginna thuguk a ti hi (Khrista chungchang) kochuam thugin hi in a lang hi. Tita 2: 1 a chun, "Nang vang ziltilna diktak tawh kilawm thu gen in" ti ahi. Zia tak ah ziltilna diktak ti hi le kochuam thugin ma hileh a kilawm hi. Kochuam thugin tawh kituak ah zilti ding ah tiilkhona ahi.

**Ka chapa Timothi kiang ah:** I Kor. 4:17 ah chun sawlchak Paul in Timothi chu 'Lalpa ah ka cha dawitak' a tii. Zia tak ah 'ka' ti hi bel kawm ahia, ziaziakchun Moffatt chun

"Lalpa ah cha dawitak" ti in a letdawk ahi. Zia hin gingtu ah a siam lam a kaw k deu ahi. Himaleh Timothi hi sawlchak Paul suk pianthak ahi leh hilo a kilang pua, Nas. 16:12; thu leh II Tim. 1:5 thute hi chun Paul pianthak sak gual in a gen sam puai. A pi Loisi leh a nu Euniki a pat Khristan hung hi a, Khrista nasemtu lopitak hung suak a bat tuak hi. Maleh a pi Loisi leh a nu Euniki khristian hung hi patna le a lang diak puai. Zi-aziakchun a khualzin khatveina a khuau Lustra ah Paul leh Barnaba in thu a gen chung ua khan gingtu hung hi hi ding ah a ginchat um pen hi. Tichun a zin niveina ah Paul leh Sila Lustra khua ah a chiau a khan Timothi chu zinpi ding in a kiang un a pui tau ahi (Nas. 16:3).

**Timothi:** A pa Grik mi ahia, a min hiat ahi puai. A nu chu Juda mi ahia, a min chu Euniki ahi. A khuau chu Asia Minor ah Lustra khua ahi. Timothi chu Khristian phatak Lustra Khristiante leh Ikonian Khristiante pachak ting ahi (Nas. 16:1-3; II Tim. 1:5). Khristian a hung hidan hi hiat ahi puana chu sawlchak Paul zin niveina a pat chun Timothi

van ahi ngal a, zia kipat chun ei hukdampa Lal Jesu Khrista hung kit ding chu ngakla tak in I thiil uh ahi (Phil. 3:20).

### **Khrista Jesu:**

'Khrista' ti chu 'guat bik' 'sathau' tina ahi. "Jesu ti chu hukdampa tina ahia, Tichun, 'Jesu Khrista' ti leh 'Khrista Jesu' ti chu hukdampa ding ah mi kiguat sathau kinu tina ahi. Khenkhat in Jesu Khrista ti hi Jesu damlai ah Nazareth Jesu, Joseph leh Mary chapa kha ahi, a tiu a, ginna ah mute leh hete ding in Khrista Jesu ti ding ahi a tiu ahi. Paul in le Khrista Jesu ti hi a hamat zawi. A bang chu hitaleh a nuai ah chaang kipete hi et in Jesu Khrista ti leh Khrista Jesu ti hi umzia kibang kimang hel mai mai hi in a lang zawi. Etsakna'n, 1:1,2, 12, 14, 15; 2: 5; 3:13; 4:6; 5: 21; 6:13 ah te hin Jesu Khrista ti ahi kit hi.

**I Kinepnau:** Khrista Jesu ti leh I kinepnau ti hi thu kibang ahi. Jesu Khrista chu I kinepnau kingakna leh I kinepnau ahi tina ahi. Ziakiakchun, 'Khrista Jesu I kinepnau' ti sang in 'Khrista Jesu I kinep uh' ti leu hen hiat bailam zawn a.

**Thupiak dungzui ah:** Paul chu Pathian leh Jesu Khrista thupiak ah Khrista Jesu sawlchak hung hi ta ahi thu genna ahi. Chang 1 na hi zia gual hin kizik leh hiat bailam ding ahi - "Paul, Pathian mi, hukdampa leh Khrista Jesu I kinep uh thupiak ah Khrista Jesu sawlchak chun" ti hi leh.

### **Khrista Jesu Sawlchak:**

Paul hi Jesu Khrista sawlchak ahi. Damaska khawkiang ah a pianthak ah Jesu tawh a kimunau chu kingakna mang in sawlchak 12te lak in a kisim khawm sek hi. Jesu nungzui te kha sawlchak ti ahi pen ua (Nas. 6:6), amau bak hin Barnaba leh Paul chu sawlchak ti ahi kit ui (Nas. 14:14). Chun Jesu suapipa Jakob kha sawlchak lak ah a pan a ginchat um hi (Nas. 15:6, 13). Ziate bak a chun sawlchak ti hi huaplitan zaw diak ah a mat hun uh um sek hi ding ahi. Andronika leh Junia te chu sawlchak lak ah pang hi ah gen ahi (Rom 16:7). Himaleh sawlchak thak chu siambe jello uh hin a, sawlchak a ti takteu chu - i) Lal Jesu thawkit mit ngei ah mutu (Nas. 2:21-2), ii) Ama Lal Jesu

tichun kochuam in hotu sawng thum - Bishop, Presbyter, deacon hung nei ta hi ah gen ahi. Bishop ahem, Presbyter ahem chu kochuam ding ah a pawimaw ma ma ziak in a mi ding le dutui a ngai hi. I Tim. 3:1-7 leh Tita 1:5-9 a chun chutigual khatigual mi chu ahi ding ahi, ti'n kichiantak in a gen ahi. Ziagualmachun deacon te le a pawimaw ziak un I Tim. 3:8-13 ah deacon chu chutigual khatigual mi chu ahi ding uh ahi ti'n kichiantak in gen ahi.

Zia gual Pathian nasepna na pawimaw tak chu tûtu ahizak un, Bishop te, Presbyter te, Deacon te chu a luchung ua khut ngat in a namdet sek uh ahi. Pentecost ni zaw ah nek leh chak lam ngaitua ding mi 7 (sagi) a telteu kha le sawlchak ten a lu chung ua khut ngat in a namdet uh ahi (Nasep. 6:6). Lu chung ah khut ngat namdetna hi nasepna ding ah na kipiakna le ahi ngal hi. Zia gual chun Timothi chu Presbyter ten a lu chung ah khut ngat in a namdet uh ahi (I Tim. 4: 14). Zia gual ah namdet dingte chu mi ginum ahi leh hilo uh chet a ngai a, Timothi chu mi namdet thut,

mi lu chung ah khut ngat thutlo ding ah gen ahi (5: 22).

Thuthung lui ah Pathian nasepna pipen chu thiampu nasepna ahi. Zia gual chun Thuthung thak ah Pathian nasepna pipen chu Pastor nasepna ahi. Kochuam in Pathian nasepna'n School te, hospital te leh a dang dang te a bawl sek hi. Ziate chu phachuam ma ma leh le a umlo in le kochuam a ding thei tho hi. Pastor nasepna panglo in vang kochuam a ding thei puai.

Pastor nasepna chu Pastor ama mimal nasepna ahi pua, kochuam nasepna ahia, a semtu ah pastor pang mai ahi zawi. Pastor chun kochuam thasik in, kochuam min in na a sem a, thugente, sacrament nasepna te hi kochuam thasik a, kochuam min ah bawl vek ahi. Ziakiakchun, Pastorte hin Pathian leh kochuam ma ah mawpuakna liantak a nei ui.

Ziagual chu ahi zing lai ah kochuam chia dan dawi um tak pakhat chu meithai, teksia chawm ding neilote kochuam in a ngaisak hi ahi (I Tim. 5:3-15). Zia nasep hi nasepna dawi um tak, tutiang ah le kochuam

nasepna dawi um tak chu ahi zing hi. Meithai tek chawmtu neilo bep hilo in putek chawmtu neilote tawh kochuam in chawm sek leh pha ma ma in a.

### Genkhawm ding:

1. Timothi leh Tita hi Paul zik ahi leh hilo ngaidan genkhawm hileh.
2. Pastor nasepna panglo in kochuam a ding thei puai ti hi genkhawm hileh.
3. I Kochuam hi meithai chagate chawpna lam ah panla tawh in I kihiau em?

....xXx....

Chibai bukna chu dawisakna latna ahia, kimelhiatnate, kilungsiatnate leh ki-unauna te siamtu ahia, a pawimaw ma mai. Ziaziakchun chibai bukna thu hile thupha leh thu lopi tak ahia, Khristiante ginna leh kinepna ei hiltu thu pawimaw tak ahi. Pathian chu hukdamtu ahia, ama chun zia lekhathawttu hi sawlchak in a siam a, Jesu Khrista chu I kinepnau kingakna ahi ti te; Pa Pathian leh Lalpa Jesu Khrista chu hepina leh chamna hung pawtna nak ahi tite ei hil ahi.

**1: 1, Paul:** ‘Paul’ ti chu mineu tina ahia, zia lekha thawttu hi sawlchak Paul ahem hilo ti chu thu chuam hitaleh ama kigen dan chun sawlchak Paul hi in a kigen hi. Paul min masa chu Saul ahia, Zia hunlai a chun min pani nei a tam ua, Grikte lal lai hun ahiziak in a Grik min chu Paul ahia, a Juda nam min nei chu Saul ahi. A zin khatveina Paphos khua ah lal thasang Serjia Paul a pianthak sak a pat khan a min hi Paul in ha chia zaw hitaleh a kilawm hi. Ahiloleh ama hi paneu ahiziak ahi diam Saul ti sang in Paul ti hi a chia zawta, ama ngei in le a lekhathawtte chun “Keima Paul” a kiti zel ta ahi.

**I hukdampau Pathian:** Khristiante gen dan tangpi a chun ei hukdampa chu Lal Jesu hi ah gen ahia, ‘Jesu’ ti umzia hi le hukdampa tina ahi tho hi. Maleh Thuthung thak hin

Pathian leh Lal Jesu chu hukdampa hi in a gen gel gel hi. Etsaknan, Lk. 1:47; I Tim. 1:1; 2:3; 4:10; Tita 1:3, 2:10; 3:4; Juda 25 ah te hin Pathian chu hukdampa hi ah gen ahi. Chun Lk. 2:11; Joh. 4:4; Nas.5:31 leh a dang dang ah ten Lal Jesu hi hukdampa ah gen ahi kit hi. Zia thu hi a kikal ahi pua, Pathian leh Lal Jesu hi hukdampa ahi gel gel ui. Pathian in mi zosia hukdam a nuam a (I Tim. 2:4); khawvel hukdam ding in chapa Jesu Khrista a hun sawl a (Joh. 3:16), aman ama gingtute chu a hukdam a, tichun Lal Jesu chu hukdampa ti chu a hung hi tai.

Thuthung lui in hukdampa ti sang in hukdawktu ti a ha mat zaw, zia chu hukdampa ti umzia pakhat ahi. Thuthung thak zik masa lam a chun zia umzia chu hukdampa ti hi a mat hin a. Etsakna ding in “Ei uh vang I khawsaknau chu

## Zillai - 3

**Thupi: Chibai Bukna leh Thugin Diklote Lak ah Kiv-  
en Ding Dan****Bible: I Tim.1: 1 - 11,****Changvawp: 1:4**

**Thumapui:** Malai ah lekhathawt a zik dan uh tangpi chu Jakob lekhathawt gual hi ahia, “Jakob, Pathian leh Lalpa Jesu suak hin, nam ni kithezakte chu chibai a buk hi, ti gual hin (Jak. 1:1). Zia gual hin Jerusalem khawmpi vaihawmna thupukna a thawtnau a chun zik ahi. “Sawlchakte leh unaute lak ah upate’n Antiokei khua te, Suria khua te, leh Kilikia gam ah Jentel unau umte chibai a buk ui,” ti’n (Nas. 15:23). A zik dan uh tangpi chu a thawttu min, a sepna min, chibai bukna ahi sek hi. A chang leh dawisakna thu a pansak sek ui.

Thuthung thak bu ah lekhathawtte hin a tangpi in malai lekhathawt zik dan a zui ui. A tam pen chu kochuamte kiang ah thawt ahia, tawmcha bep mimal kiang ah thawt ahi. Zia lekhathawtte hi taksa pawimaw lam genna hilo in thagau lam pawimaw genna ahi vek hi. Ziakiakchun, taksa lam thil, dam leh damlo thu genna lam a tawm ma mai.

Nasepte 15:29 ah chun a lekhathawt uh tawpna suk hawina ding in “Dam tak in um un” ti a pansak uh ahi. Ill John 2 ah “La damtheina ding in ka pauchap piak sek ahi” ti a pang kit hi. Phil. 2:26-27 ah “A dam puai ti thu la la hiat zia un nasatak in a lungngai a, thingam ah na chu ahi ngei a, himaleh Pathian in ama chu a hepi a” ti a um kit hi. I Tim. 5:23 ah “la gilpi nat zia leh la dam lo zing sek zia in” ti a um kit hi. Ziate hi thuthung thak lekhathawt ah dam leh dam lo thu kigennate chu ahi mai hi.

A châng leh sakhua lam thil zia gual hin a gen khawm sek ui, “Nangma ngei la hisel a, thil dang zosia lungawi um ahi tho chun, Pathian kiang ah kipak thu ka gen ahi. Thuthung thak lekhathawt ziktuten le a ho uh Pathian min lam in a kiang ah kipak thugenna leh ama ginna leh kinepna a nei thu uh a genkhawm sek ui.

## Zillai - 2

**Thupi: Pastor Lekhathawt Thumapui - Ilna  
Changvawp: Tita 1:5****1. Ziltilna Diklo:**

Pastor lekhathawt hi ziltilna diklo do thukna leh a ziltilna lak ah kochuamte ven-bitna ding ah hilna ahi. Zia chun zia hun lai ah ziltilna diklo tam dan leh kochuamte hum-bitna ding ah ziltilna dik puanzak a pawimaw zia a sulang hi. Timothi kiang ah lekhathawt pakhatna chun a bul patna chibai bukna a gen zaw zaw in ziltilna diklo a do ngal mai hi (I Tim. 1:3-11). Ziagualma-chun Tita kiang ah lekhathawt in le a bul ah thil pawimaw diak neukhat a gen zaw zaw in ziltilna diklo a do ngal ahi (Tita 1:10-16). Zia ziltilna diklote chu a nuai ah te hi ahi.

**i) Juda Khristiante Ziltilna Diklo:**

Zia ziltilna diklo lak ah khenkhat chu ‘Judate tuanthu lam ah kiheilutna hi in I Tim. 1:4 leh Tita 1:14 chun a gen hi. Dawtna ngawluai dawtte, suantute thu sui sui ziangnate, kinialte, dan thu ah kinakte a chiing uh hi in Tita 3:9 chun a

gen hi. Ziagual ah bawl chi- ingte chu Juda Khristian zek- tante hi deu pen in Tita 1:10 chun a gen hi.

Ziate hin Judate Pathian lekhabu hilchetna Haggadah a tiu, tekhinthu leh tuanthu te, dan leh Judate thu kilas- awn hilchetna bu Misnah a tiu chu zui in Pathian thu hilchet a ching ui. Thuthung lui chu Khristiante chiana ding lampi, etsakna gual ah hilchet chiing hin nau. Khenkhat chun mitvai dawi a ching ua, van lam thilhitheina dawng ah kingai ah dawi lâ (song) mang in gamhuaite a nawdawk ua, thutak dodal sek hi ding ahiu.

**ii) Gnostic Ziltilna:**

Gnostic ti chu Grik pau ‘Gnosis’ (hiatna) ti a pat lak ahi. A bul til a chun gingo sakhua a pat hung pawt, Khristian sakhua ah hung lut ahi tuak ui. Gnostic te chun Pathian chu Thagau ahia, a pumpi in a pha, khawvel chu thil (material) ahia, a pumpi in a pha puai, a tiu. Ziakiakchun khawvel hi

Pathian tak tak siam hi thei in a he puau a, khawvel siamtu thuthung lui Pathian chu Demurge (bukimna a pat hung pawt thagau (aeons) suan sawn) hi in a gingchau ahi. Khrista chu 'hiatna' hung tun ding ah Pathian dik hung sawl ahia, zia hiatna a pat chun mi khenkhat ah Pathian chi a hung um a, zia mite chu "thagau mi" a hiu a, mi dang chu 'tisa' mi a hiu. Khrista chu Pathian ahia, mihing taksa a pu pua, a thi pua, mihing gual ah kilang mai a hem, mihing Jesu a hung lua mai a hem ahi, a tiu.

Thagau bep pha in a gel ua, taksa chu khawvel thil ahiziak in phalo in a gel ui. Cha nei chu taksa sukpunna mai hi ah a hiat ziak un kichen a khaam ui (I Tim. 4:3). Thagau bep chu hukdam taak hi in a gel ua, taksa chu khawvel thil ahiziak in hukdam taak in a gel puau. Hukdamna chu hiatna (gnosis) ziak ah hung um hi in a gel ui. Ziakiachun mi zosia hukdam hithei in a gel puau.

**Mihing hi chi thum in a khen ua:** i) tisa mi - kinepna bei, ii) lunggil nei - vantang huk-

damna kinem thei, iii) thagau mi - hiatna nei thei, thi hun ah bukimna lut thei dingte, a tiu ahi.

Ziagual ziltilna chun a thei chan ah khawvel thil kiheisan a eima taksa kisukgen-thei a, thagau sukhausak guat a hem, taksa thilhi in thagau a sukha puai, taksa chu gitlo ahia, thilpha bangma a hithei puai, ti in a ga sua sek chu eima dawu gual gual ah um utna a tut sek hi. Taksa leh thagau khenchuam leh taksa ngainep hi Bible ziltilna ahi puai.

## 2. Thugin Pian lai:

Pentecost ni a khan Jesu chu Judaten a matsak ua, kross in a khenden ua, a that ua, Pathian in thina kannate chu a phel piak a, a kaitho tai. Lal leh Khrista ding in a siam ta, ti thu a gen ua (Nas. 2:33-36). Pentecost zaw a chun Jesu chu in satute suang dawu lo, a kil ah suang phachuam pen a hung hi ta, hukdamtu um sun ahi thu a gen ua (Nas. 4:11,12). Zia zaw a chun, Lal Jesu gin chu hukdamna ahia, 'Lalpa Jesu ging in la, tichun hukdam in um in la, nang leh la insung mite

ah a mat phatchuam tak te chu Tita leh Timothi te hi ahiu. Korinth kochuam haksatna ngai-tua fel ding ah Paul in Tita a sawl hin Tita chu mi gin ngam um, thubuaci sukfel thiam, hindan pha ah hing leh ginna ah midet ahi ti a sulang hi.

## Genkhawm ding:

1. I kochuam sung in Pathian thu lak dan leh pawm dan diklo um in I hiau em?
2. Kochuamten pulpiti ah Pathian thugen tak leh genlo ding ah I dawiteu genkhawm hileh.

....xXx....

thei um chu ginum tak ah Khris-ta ding ah a hinkhua a mat zui zel hi ahi.

### 5. Tita Chanchin:

Tita hi Paul chanchin-pha genna a pat gingu hung hi ahi (Gal.2:3; Tita 1:4). Tita chanchin hi sawlchakte nasep bu lam ah mu ding a um puai. Galatia leh Korinth lekthawt lam ah a chanchin hi l muu ahi. Tita kiang ah lekthawt hi mithiam tamtak chun Paul zik hi in a ngai puau. Tita chanchin kilat masakna chu Antiokei a pat Jerusalem juan ah Paul tawh a chiau thu hi ahi. Zia chung hin Jerusalem kochuam ah sawlchakte leh upate kiang ah Jentelte zektan sak ding leh tansak lo ding ah chia ahiu (Gal.2:1; Nas. 15:2). Juda Khristianten Tita hi hunam ah zek tansak a guau a, Tita zek vang chu hunam ah tansak ahi puai (Gal.2:3,5). Jerusalem kikhawmpi chun Jentel Khristiante'n zek a tan khel khel uh a ngai puai ti a thupuk ua (Nas.15:28). Zia nung lam hin Tita chu Paul nasepna pan-pitu pawimaw tak ahi. Paul thasang in Tita hin Korinth kochuam chu thumvei set a taw hi

(II Kor. 8:6, 10; I Kor. 16:1-2; 2:3-5). A khatveina 'unaupa' Tita ti ah taklang in Korinth kochuam hi a tawu ahi. Zia chung hin Jerusalem ah Khristian kial thuak zing laite ding ah Korinth kochuam in thawlawm a piak ding uh buai pi in a chiau ahi. A pawt nung deu un Korinth kochuam hin buaina a nei uh ahi. Zia buaina chu ngaitua ding in Paul in Tita hi sawl kit in II Kor. 2:3-11; 7:8-12 thu hi a puak-sak uh ahi. Troas khua ah Paul in a la ngak a, a hung kilekit zianglo ziak in Paul in Macedonia lam ah Tita chu a ngak ahi. Zia chun Tita chu hung tung in Korinth kochuam chanchin kipak um tak hung pua in Paul tawh a kimu'u ahi. A thumveina ding in Korinth kochuam buaina hung kiveng ta ahiziak in Paul kipak thugenna lekha pua in Tita hi a chia kit ahi (II Kor. 1-9). Zia chung hin Jerusalem khristian kial thuakte ding ah a bawl ding uh pitin ding in Paul in Korinth kochuamte hi a gen ngal ahi.

Zia thil tun nung hin Tita chanchin hi Tita lekthawt lam ah bep lo chun hiat ding a um puai. Paul in a nasepna

tawh' a tiu a (Nas. 16:31).

Zia nung kit a chun 'midik chu ginna'n hing in a' (Rom 1:17), 'Ginna ziak ah lungsiatna hukdam la hiu a, nangmau kispdaw ahi pua, Pathian thilpiak ahi; thil hi ziak ahi puai; chutilochun mi'n suang khan a' (Ephe. 2:8,9). Ziagual 'Ginna a chun la um nau em? Nangmau ngei ki-enchian sek un' a tiu a (II Kor.13:5). Lal Jesu chanchin a hiat dan uh leh ama a gin dan uh kha a dik nam ti amau leh amau ki-enchian ding ah a tiu hi in a kilang hi.

Chutichun, sawlchakte hunlai ah ginna a tiu chu Jesu Khrista chu Lal leh hukdampa ah pawm a, Lal Jesu tawh kizawpna thuk tak, Hepina leh ginna hi in a lang hi. Zia chu thugin (creed) hung kipatna chu himaleh, thugin (creed) l tiu hi ahi chet puai (I Kor. 15:3). Chutia, Jesu Khrista chu l gitlonateu ziak in a thi, a vui ua, Pathian lekha thu gual in ni thum ni'n kaithaw in a um a, tite hi thugin kisiam patna chu hileh a kilawm hi. Himaleh sawlchakte thugin l tiu gual hi chu a la hi diak puai.

Pastor lekthawt ah hin chu 'Ginna' ti hin thugin

pawmna lam a kaw k deu hi. Etsakna ding in I Tim. 4:1 ah Ginna haisan ah thitha hona lam ah mi khenkhat a kihei ding uh thu kigennate hi, thugin a vawp uh kiheisan a thitha hona lam ah kihei kaw k deu hileh a kilawm hi. I Tim. 4:6 a chun 'Ginna leh kihilna pha' ti hin le thugin lam tho a kaw k hi. II Tim. 1:14 ah 'Eimau ah cheng Thagau Thiangtho kithuapina'n nangma ah vawp sak hi ta go thilpha tak chu vawp phan' ti hile 'Thugin mite kiang ah piak-sawn zel ding kikawlsak thu hi in a lang hi.

Tita chu ginna diktak zilti ding ah ti ahia, zia chu thugin diktak zilti ding ah tina hi ding ahi (Tita 1:13). 'Khris-ta, David suan, ka chanchinpha gen gual ah mithi lak a pat thokit kha he zing in' (II Tim. 2:8) ti hin le thugin in Lal Jesu a gen dan gual ah hezing ding ah dawtna ahi tuak hi.

Lopina ah puito tak chu (I Tim. 3:16) tite vang hi chu thugin a gen sekteu lak ah ngei ahi. Zia a pat hin sawlchakte thugin l tiu hile hung piang-dawk hi ah ngai ahi.



### 3. A Thu Khaikhawmna:

**i) I Timothi:** Timothi kiang ah lekthawt pakhatna hi ziltilna diklo lak ah chingthei ding ah hilnate, pauchap dan ding hilnate, kochuam ah hotute umdan ding genate, Khrista nasemtu pha leh ginum hi ding ah tilkhonate, meithai chawp thu genate, ziltilna diklo taisan a ginna kitaitekna pha bawl ding ah tilkhonate ahi.

**ii) II Timothi:** Timothi thawt nina hi chanchinpha ziltilna gual a Khrista sepai pha leh ginum, nasemtu pawmtâk hi ding a hilnate, ni nunung ah migilote lak ah kikawi kiang ah ziltilna dik tak ziltil zel ding a tilkhonate ahi.

**iii) Tita:** Tita kiang ah lekthawt hi ziltilna diklo donate, kochuam puitute umdan ding genna te, umdan phalo lak ah kikawi kiang ding ah tilkhona te, zia chu tawh kitawn in ziltilna diktak ziltil ding ah tilkhona te ahi.

### 4. Timothi Chanchin:

Timothi hi Lustra khua mi ahi. Paul in Lustra khaw a taw masak pen a khan gingtu ah kipia ahi (I Kor. 4:17). A pa

hi Grik mi ahia, a nu hi Juda mi ahi. A naupan lai in a pa'n a thi san hita ah gen ahi. A naupan lai a pat a nu leh a pi Loisi in Pathian thu a ziltil sek ui (II Tim. 1:5). Paul in Lustra a taw niveina ah Timothi hi gingtute lak ah pachak law mi ahi (Nas. 16:2). Zia chung a hin Paul in a nasepna panpitu ding in a chial a, Paul in Timothi a kiang ah chia ding ah a dawina ziak hi ama hi Paul in a dawii him him ziak te, Lustra khua gingtute pachak law ahi ziate leh zawneiten Pathian nasemtu a hung hi ding a la genlawk ziak uh hin a (Nas. 16:2, I Tim. 1:18). A nu Juda mi ahi ziak leh Judate lak ah nasepna haksatna a tuaklona ding ah Paul in Timothi a zek a tan piak hi (Nas. 16:3).

Asia gam fang in Troas khua ah a chia a, Philippi a tung ui. Philippi kochuamte chu titak zet ah ama ngaituatute a hui (Phil. 2:19). Philippi a pat Beroea khua ah chia in Paul in Athen khua ah kimu kit ding in a nusia ahi (Nas. 17:14-15). Thessalonica khua ah kochuamte suhat ding in Paul in Athen khua a pat a sawl a (I

Thes. 3:2), Korinth khaw lam in a chia san a, Timothi hi Korinth ah Paul tawh a kimu kit ua, Thessalonica kochuam chanchin Paul chu a gen ahi (I Thes. 3:1-8; Nas.18:5). Korinth a pat hin Paul in Thessalonica lekthawt pakhat hi zik in Timothi hi le chibai buku min lak in a pansak ahi (I Thes. 1:1, 2; II Thes. 1:1).

Zia nung kum 5 (nga) sung vel chu Timothi chanchin hi hiat ding a um puai. A chanchin hung kilat kitna chu Paul in Erastakiang ah Macedonia gam ah a sawl thu hi ahi (nas. 19: 22). Zia nung deu a hin Paul in Korinth lekthawt khatna hi zik in a thawt a, zia lekthawt a hin hun sawtlo nung ah Timothi Korinth khua a tun ding thu leh kipak tak ah a la lawp ua, Ephesi khua hung sak ding a nawp thu a zik khawm ahi (I Kor. 4:17; 16:8, 10). Zia chung hin Timothi hin Korinth khua hi tunglo in Macedonia ah um theng hi in a lang hi. A ziak chu Korinth lekthawt nina a hin Paul in Timothi in Korinth khua a taw hi ti hiatna ding genlat a nei puai. Bang hileh Korinth lekthawt nina Paul in Macedonia a pat

a zik lai hin Timothi hi a kiang ah a um hi ti vang hiat thei ahi (II Kor. 1:1). Zia nung hin Paul tawh Korinth khua ah chia in zia pat chun Paul in Rom khua ah Khristiante lekha a thawt ah chibai bukna a thawt khawm khan Rom khristiante chibai buktute lak ah Timothi min a pang hi (Rom 16:21). Mithiam khenkhat chun Rom lekthawt bung tawp pen hi Ephesa khua ah Paul lekthawt lak ah pansak in a gel uh ahi. Nasepte bu ah Timothi kilat nunung penna chu Paul in Jerusalem a zawt lai ah Troas khua ah a la ngaktu lak ah pang kha ahi.

Paul lekthawt khenkhat suangkul tan lekthawt a tiu a chun Timothi chu suangkul tanpi ahi (Kol 1:1, Philm. 1). Philippi khua ah Paul in sawl a guat thu (Phil. 2:19) in a lang hi. Pastor lekthawt lam a hin chu Timothi chu Paul umlo lai ah a thasang ding in Ephesi khua ah a um thu a lang kit hi (I Tim. 1:3; 3:14-15). Rom khua ah Paul suangkul a tan lai in Timothi mu a nawp thu lekthawt ah a lang a, Timothi hi a mu em ti vang hiat ahi puai. A chanchin kichian tak ah hiat zui

sek ua, a thutiam ua ginum lo in', (nu in) a ti khel khel hi in a a pawsal (ginglo mi le hi thei) kilang hi. a nei kit seknateu chu ahi mai thei hi.

**5:16, Gingu numei kuan le chanau meithai:** Khutzik bu khenkhat chun, 'gingtu pawsal in a hem, numei in a hem' ti ahi. Ledawk masak khenkhat chun 'gingtu pawsal in' ti ahi kit hi. Zia gual chu ahi chun 'gingtu kuan le' ti tuk ahi. Zia chu chaang 4 leh chaang 8 ah a gen ta ngal a. Ziaziakchun sungkuan khat ah nu pani a um uh chun sungkuan kihothei a haksai ti hia'n 'gingtu numei

### Genkhawm ding:

1. Kochuamte meithai et-kawlina lam ah mala tawk in I kihiau em? Panlak ding dan genkhawm hileh.

....xXx....

**Hepina:** Hepina ti hi Grik a chun agape ahia, zia chu Lal Jesun hepina tawp tik neilo in ei hepi a, ei ding in thwak in a thi, ei hukdam ding in thina zo in a thokit tai ti he a, ama hepi thukna ahi. Lal Jesu hepitude chun Lal Jesun a hepitude chu a hepi ta sek uh ahi. Paul chung ah Pathian hepina chu a nasa, ziagualmachun gingu chung ah Pathian hepina chu a nasa ahi.

### 1:15, Jesu Khrista chu migilote hukdam ding in khawvel in a hung hi:

Jesu Khrista chu migilote hukdam ding in khawvel in a hung hi ti chu pawm dan tangpi himaleh Paul chun Khrista chu khawvel ah hung gual in a gen ngai pua, "migilote hukdam ding in" ti paukam vang hi thuthung thak mun dang in a lang bek puai. Chanchinpha Johan chun Jesu khawvel ah hung ahi thu a gen sek a (1:9; 12:46; 16:28). Maleh zia tak ah gen dan hi tawh a kibang diak puai. Ziaziakchun zia thu hi pastor lekhathawt a zik lai ua a kiziltil dan uh ahi ding ginchak a um hi.

**Taksan um leh pawm taak:** Zia gual thu hi pastor lekhatthawt a hin 5 vei a lang hi (I Tim. 1:15; 3:1; 4:9; II Tim. 2:11; Tita 3:8). Thupuan 21:5-ah a kilang kit a, ziate tilo hi Bible mun dang in mu ding a um bek puai. Paul diak diak chun mang ngai lo ahi tuak hi.

### A lak ua gilo chungnung

**pen:** A lak ua pakhat ti chu a lak ua gilo pen ti ah ledawk ahia, I Kor. 15:9 ah chun, 'sawlichakte lak ah neu pen' a kiti. Ephe. 3:8 a chun, 'mithiangthote zosia lak ah neu pen sang a neu zaw' a kiti kit hi. Zia hin 'migilo pen' kiti ta hi ah gen ahi tuak hi. Maleh, khenkhat chun Paul gen hilo in midang in a phuak piak hi ding in a gingu-chau.

**1:16, Ziaziak tak a chun ahi:** Ama hung gingu dingte a hukdam thei ding dan etsakna ding in kei migilo pen chung a hin a dawthei zia nasatak in a latsak ahi, a ti ahi.

**Jangaina chu ka mu:** Grik a chun eleethen ti ahia, a umzia chu gitlo zia ah sukmanthai ding ka hia, maleh, a lungsiatna zia in ei sumangthai lo in

ei hawi a, a tina ahi. Mi thattu chun maicham ah ki chu a tuk man chun phuba latu chun that ziang mai lo in humbit ahi sek gual ahi.

**1:17,** Chang 17 hi Pathian chawhawina (doxology) ahia, chawm ma ma leh le a lopi ma ma ahi.

**Khang zosia ah Lalpen, thi thei lo:** Khang zosia ti hi kumtuang ah um tina in ngai hi tiu. Pathian chu um pat ni nei lo, tawp hun ding le neilo, kumtuang mi ahi genna ahi.

**Mutheilo:** Pathian chu Thagau, mit ah mu thei lo, hun leh mun in a dal thei lo genna ahi.

**Pathian pakhat bep:**

Pathian pakhat bep a um genna ahia, mihing in pathian ah a nei tamtak um maleh Pathian tak, lei leh van leh a sung ah thil um zosia siamtu Pathian chu pakhat bep ahi. Ama bep chu ho leh chawihawi ding ahi.

**1:18, Ka chapa Timothi:**

Paul lawi chanchinpha gen ah a khualzin masak pen chung ua khan Lustra khua in thu a gen ua, zia chung a khan Timothi te sungkuan chun

Lal Jesu a hung gin uh hileh a kilawm hi. Ziaziakchun Paul in Timothi hi ‘Ginna ah ka chapa’ a ti sek hi ding ahi.

**La chungchang ah genlawknate:** Masang ah Antiokei khua ah thagau in, “Barnaba leh Saul hi amau ka guatna ziak bawl ding in ei kaichuam piak un” a ti gual khan (Nas. 13:2), Timothi hi kochuam bang hem zat enkawltu hung hi ding in zawlneite’n a la genlawk gual un, zia chu zui in Paul hin zia nasepna na hi a mualsua hin a.

**Thuhilnate:** Thupiak ti ding dan ahi. Kidona pha chu a do theina ding in zia thupiak chu kaw sak ahi. Zia thupiak a ti chu kochuam kiziltina leh kietkawlna dan hi ding ahi. Kochuamte chu chawm a, enkawl a, a humbit theina ding in kochuam kiziltina leh kietkawlna dan mangchatu ah siam hi in a lang hi.

**Ginna leh sia leh pha hiatna:** Ginna a ti hi kochuam thugin hi ding dan ahi. Thugin leh sia leh pha hiatna hi a kizawp a, thugin dik a pawimaw gual in sia leh pha hiatna thi-ang tak a pawimawi. Thugin

ah a lekdaw guat gual in nungak deu nalaite chun a nuam kit mai sek ui, tina lam hi in Horton chun a he ahi. Gealey chun meithai nungak deu nalaite chun Khrista pawsal ah nei mai chu a khawp sek ua, pawsal nei kit a nuam sek ui tina hi in a gel hi. Scott chun meithai nungak deu nalaite chun Khrista nasepna na nisin a sep dan pangai ua sep zing chu a khawp ua, pawsal nei kit a nuam sek ui, tina hi in a gel hi.

**5:12, A kitepnau masa chu vawp det lo in:** Kochuam in meithai ah a ziklutte chun a hun zosiau ah kochuam na sem ding in thu a tiam sek ui. Chutia pawsal a hun nei kit uh chun, a thutiam ua a ginum puau a, a thutiam uh a bawtsiau tina ahia, thiamthu gen ding him him a nei puau a, maw chang a hiu.

**5:13, In tin in a vak ua:** In tin ah len hi sual chu ahi chuam pua, len dan zil in thil phatak ahi thei hi. Pastor na pawimaw tak le ahi ngei hi. Maleh thatbei khawlawmate, kamtam khawlawmate, mi thilbawl gensiatnate mat chu a pha puai.

Zia gual ah mat chu meithai nungak deute chun chiing un a he, ziaziakchun meithai nungak deute chu meithai lak ah ziklutlo ding in a hil khawlaw hial ahi.

**5:14, Pawsal nei uh hen la:** Meithai khangdawng deute chu kochuam etkawl ah um mai lo in pawsal nei uh hen la, cha nei in insung na sem zaw leu pha a sak ahi. Meithai genkai tak ah a um sang un pawsal nei kit a, insung na sep phazawn a he ahi. Zia gual chun a um uh chun khawvel miten le demna ding helo ding a hiu.

**Melma:** Melma chu ‘dodaltu’ ahi. Kochuam dodaltuten le kochuam demna ding bangma a mulona ding un meithai khangdawng deu, um lel (dukdaklo) lau um tiang chun pawsal nei mai leu pha in a he ahi.

**5:15, Mi khenkhat in:** Mi khenkhat setan lam ah petmang a tite hi meithai khangdawng deu nalai pawsal nei kit te a tina hin a. Setan lam ah a pet dan uh chu kochuam nasemtu, in tin taw ding ahinaw chu in tin ah vâklawn a, genlo ding gen ah kochuam ah haksatna leh buaina a tun kit

khat min, tulai ah 'sisters' a tiu gual deu hi ahi ding a gingchauh. A nau chanvo khat chu le malzin a la lawp leh tun sak hi ah hiat ahi. Chuti ahi chun pastor lekthawt zik hun chu a vaima puai ti a lang hi. Kochuam in meithaite nasemtu ah a nei hun uh chu vaigei tak ahi ngal a.

**5:10, A nasep pha hiatpi hita:** Dorcas te gual ah thilpha bawl hau, a thilpha bawl tam ziak ua mi pachak chang tina ahi.

**Chate vâk lian ta:** Ama chate enkawl piting ta tina lam sang in, nu, cha a la enkawl piting ta te lunggil gual, nu lungthim pu mi, tina hi zawn a. Chang 4 lam a khan cha neite chu meithai ah simkhawm a phal paw ngal a.

**Zin leh leng bawl dan thiam:** Malzin chung ah phat hi Khristian masaten a ngai pawimaw ma mau a, khristiante chu zia khawvel a hin malzin leh michâm I hi ziak un malzin chung ah phatna sua a habawl uh ahi.

**Mithiangthote keng sil piak ta:** Malzinte keng a la sil piak hi suak nasep ahia, zia chu Lal

Jesun a hung sem a, a nungzui te keng a sil piak ahi (Joh. 13:5). Zia gual chun bawl ding in a nungzuite le a gen ahi (Joh. 13:14). Chutichun, Khristian chanpите khualzin a la zintunte chun nuten a keng uh a la sil piak sek uh ahi.

**Liangvaite a la sawmdawl ta:** Khristian masate chun malzinte chung ah phatna sua gual tho in liangvaite leh panpi ngaite chung ah le phatna a la suau a, a panpiu a, a sawmdawl sek ui. Zia hin sukgentheina thuaktute; damlo leh gentheite etkawl a huap vek hi.

**Nasep pha zosia ah:** Thilpha bawl ah tui mi, thilpha bawl hau, thilpha bawl chim ngai lo, thilpha bawl ah phatchuam ngai tina ahi.

**5:11, Meithai khangdawng nalai deute:** Meithai khangdawng nalai deu, kum 60 nuailam mite chun pawsal nei lo ah Khrista nasep mai chu a khawp sek ua, pawsal nei kit a nuam ziang sek ua, ziaziaichun meithai ah ziklut kin, a ti ahi.

**Taksa nawpna lam:** Bawn-gla in a ngawngkaw l a khawp

a diklo chun sia leh pha hiatna le a dik thei pua, sia leh pha hiatna thiang tak I neilo chun I thugin in le a thuak pai sek hi. Khristian thugin pawmlo leh sia leh pha hiatna thiang tak nei lo chu puksiatna nak ahi.

Kochuam thugin leh I sia leh pha hiatna mang in gitlona I do ding uh ahi. Mi khenkhat in kochuam thugin leh a sia leh pha hiatna a nawl ua, gin ding mumal nei lo in a puksia zo tau ahi.

**1:20, Ziate lak a chun:**

Zia puksia te lak a chun Humenai leh Alexander a pang ui. Humenai chu II Tim. 2:18, ah 'thawkitna chu tuhin le a tung zo tai' titu kha tawh mi kibang hi ding ah ginchat ahi. Alexander hi le II Tim. 4:14 ah Alexander dak sun thiam tawh, Nas. 19:19:33 ah Ephesa buaina ah thiamthu gentu ah a mat uh Alexander te hi tawh kithakhat ahi ding ginchat ahi.

**Pathian a gensiat tâklona ding un:**

Pathian gensiat khawk zia leh phatlo zia, hi tâklo ding ahi dan a hiat ua, a hi taak lona ding un ti tawh kibang ahi.

Setan kiang in ka pedawk tai: Kochuam mi ahinau a pat haisak tina ahi. I Kor.5:5 ah "zia gual mi chu a thagau Lalpa ni ah hukdam ah a um theina ding in a taksau chu sukmanthai ding in setan pedawk le hing ka ti ahi", ti gual a amau siamphat kitna ding a thununna hin a. Kochuam masate chun kochuam a pat haisak jet hi chu taksa leh thagau ding in lau um ma ma in a gel ua, taksa natna leh thina hial le tung thei in a ging uh ahi.

**Genkhawm ding:**

1. I kochuam thugin I het dan dan un genkhawm hileh.
2. Kochuam a pat I nawdaw/paidaw dingte chu bang gual mite a hiu em?

....xXx....

## Zillai - 5

**Thupi: Pauchapna Thu ah Hilna****Bible: I Tim. 2:1-15****Changvawp: 2:2**

**Thumapui:** Bung 1:3 ah sawlchak Paul in Timothi kiang ah thu a piak, Ephesa khua um zing ding ah a dawt kawm ah a thupiak kha bung 2 leh bung 3 ah hin a sunzawm kit hi. Bung ni a hin Pathian biakna kikhawp kaihuai dan ding tawmcha leh kikhawp lai ah um dan ding tawmcha a gen hi. Bung thum ah kochuam hotu guat dan ding leh a umdan dingteu tawmcha a gen kit hi. Pathian biakna kikhawp ah pauchap a chun dawtnate, pauchapnate (Pathian pawlnate), pauchap piaknate, kipak thugennate a pan sek ding ahi. Kikhawpna a chun a kinial buai ding uh ahi pua, a kichei tâk luat ding uh ahi pua, a kilawm kham bep ah a kichei ding uh ahi. Numei in thu a genlo ding uh ahia, mi a hil ding uh ahi kêi pua, thipbek in thumang tak in a um ding uh ahi, ti thu bung 2 a hin piak belap ahi.

**2:1, A masapen a chun:**

Pathian biakna kikhawpna ah hi masak pen ding chu pauchapna ahia, pauchapna ah le thildawt pauchapna bawl masak pen ding ahi, a tina hilo in, kochuam etkawlina ah I gen dingteu lak ah Pathian biakna kikhawp chungchhang thu hi vak gen masapen le hing, a tina ahi.

**Thildawt pauchapna:**

I dawt masang in le Pathian in I dawi leh I pawimaw chu a he masa vek a, ei hepitu, I phatna ding ei daw-

isaktu ahi, I ti ngal ua, a kiang ah thildawt ah pauchap a ngai ah a hem I ti mai thei hi. Maleh zia gual chu gingtute hi dan ding ahi pua, I dawi leh pawimaw chu Pathian kiang ah Lal Jesu min ah I dawt sek ding uh ahi. Zia gual chun hi ding in Lal Jesun le ei hil ahi (Mt.7:7-11; Lk. 11:9-13; Joh. 16:23-24).

**Pauchapna him him:**

Pauchap ah Pathian pawlna, Pathian pawlna pauchapna ahi ding ginchat a um hi. Lal Jesu jan khua a pauchap a khan Pathian a

**5:6, Ama nawpsakna ding**

**bep ah hing:** Ama nawpsakna ding bep hawl tina ahi mai hi. A khanchan pha lo, hinkhua kithâda, mi gen hak lam a kawki hi.

**A damlai ngei a le a thisa:**

Horton chun Thup. 3:1 'A thi hi ngal a hing min pu' ti hi tawh kibang hi in a gel hi. Scott chun meithai hinkhua kithâda chu a min ah Khristian mai, kochuam member himaleh, grep tekhnin thu ah bak ga lo, satthâk ah vuai mai ding (Joh. 15:6) gual kha hi in a gen hi. Zia gual meithai chu kochuam in etkawl a ba puai, a ti ahi. Meithai ama nawpsakna bep ngaitua chu Khrista tawh a kizawp puai, tina ahi pen hi.

**5:7, Demna bei ah a um theina ding un:**

Meithai chu thiango tak leh ngainat um tak ah a um ua, kuaman amau demna ding a hiatlona ding un meithaite um dan ding a gen taakte kha thupiak ah pe ding in a ti ahi. Kochuam panpina a muteu chu nawpchen'na mang ziang khan nau ti lau hi ding ahi. Panpina a dawn uh a mat dan ua meithaite leh a sungkuante chu a chitthei uh pawimaw ahi.

**5:8, A chanaute leh...ama**

**insung mite nek ding ngaitua piaklo chun:** Meithai chu a insung kinaipi a chawmtu ding nei ten, genthei thawlawm a dawn uh chun amau thiamlo ahi pua, a inkuan nai mite thiamlo ahi zawi. Khristiante chu mi zosia hepi a, gentheite panpi ding I hi lai in, eima sungkuan kinaipi meithai gentheite le enkawl theilo chu khawvel mite sang in a gilo zawi, a ti ahi. Khawvel miten le a sungkuan kinaipiteu gentheite chu a chawp thei ua leh Khristian, Pathian insung miten chawp theilo chu thil awm lo talua in a he ahi.

**5:9, Meithai ah ziklut ding**

**chu:** Zia hin a gen dan a chun, meithai tak tak chu pawsal suun, pawsal dang nei kit ta lo, kum 60 chung lam mi, cha a la chawm piting ta te, nu lunggil pu mi, malzin chung ah pha, mi gentheite a la sawmdawl ta sek mi, thilpha bawl nuam mi ahi ding ahi.

Zia gual tuk ah a dutui ziak hin hilchiantu khenkhat Gealey te, Scott te, Horton te chun zia tak ah meithai ti hi kochuam nasemtu lawm (group)

nei nuam kit te a hung um sek ziak un meithai ah sim dan in a chipchial tau a, meithai tak tak, ama chang ah um, chawmtu leh enkawltu nei lo, kum 60 tiang chung lam bep meithai ah sim ta hi ding a hiu.

Kochuam in meithai a chawpte chu Pathian nasemtute gual in a ngai ua, pawsal a nei kit uh le lem sa lo ahi tuak ui. “Meithai nungak deu nalaite chu sim khawm kin ...pawsal nei kit a nuam sek ui” a ti ahi (ch. 11). Zia thu ziak hi ahi mai thei hi, a vai khawnung deu a chun meithaite chu kochuam nasemtu a hung hi tau ahi, a tiu (Scott, p. 57).

**Zâbawl:** Zâbawl ti hin zana latsak te, kipakman piakte, panpina piak tite a huap vek ahi.

**5:4, Meithai pakhat chun:** ti hi ‘Meithai kuale’ tu leh cha neite chun kochuam chawpna a kinep ding uh ahi pua, a tu leh chate chun a chawp ding uh ahi. Pathian in ‘La nu leh pa chawihawi in’ a tia (Exo. 20:12), tu leh chaten amau hingtu a nu leh pateu a hem,

a pi leh puteu a hem etkawl chu a bat uh ahi. Ziakiakchun meithai kuale tu leh cha neite chu meithai chawp dingte lak ah ziklut ding ahi pua, chawmtu nei ahi ziak un, a ti ahi. Chutichun meithai tak tak ah ziklut ding tiang chu sungkuan bul kinaipi amau chawmtu ding neilote a hiu. Zia chule kum 60 tiang chunglam (ch. 9), amau chang ah um (ch. 5) ahi ding uh ahi.

**5:5, Meithai hi tak tak:** Meithai tak tak, ama bep ah um chun, ama enkawl ding in Pathian bep lo chu kuama dang kineppi ding a nei puai. Kochuam chu Pathian inkuante ahi ziak in kochuam etkawl hi a dawn thei ahi. Zia chun kochuam in Pathian ngaisak mi, kikhawm mi, pauchap sek mi ahi em ti a la en in tin, a um dan ah kochuam a lungawi chun meithai ah a sim ding ahi.

Meithai tak tak ah sim dingte chu meithai kum 60 tiang chunglam, chawmtu neilo ama ngawn ah um, Pathian ging mi, kikhawm mi ahi ding ahi. A sun leh zan ah pauchap ti hin kikhawp leh mimal pauchap huap ah hiat ahi.

pawl khawvak ahi pen in a, zia gual pauchapna chu hin a. Pauchapna ti hin Pathian biakna leh pawlna leh a kiang ah kipiaklutna, kituklutna a kawk hi. Lal Jesun, “Ka in chu pauchapna in kiti ding ahi” a ti khan le Pathian biakna in chu Pathian biakna mun leh pawlna mun hi ding ahi, a tina hi’n a lang hi (Mt. 21:13). “Sawlhakte ziltin in, kipawl in, vaithum phel in, pauchapna in phatchuam ngaitak in a um zing ua (Nas. 2:42), ti hi le a Pathian biaknau kikhawp dan uh genna ma tho ahi.

**Midang a ding ah Pauchapnate:** Pathian biakna kikhawp a hin eima ding ah pauchapna in mun pawimaw tak lua ding ahi gual in midangte ding ah pauchap piakna hin le mun pawimaw tak a lua ding ahi. Abraham in Sodom khua ding in a pauchap piak a (Gen. 18:16-33). Lal Jesun ama khendentute ding in a dawt piak a (Lk. 23:34), tu tiang in migilote ding in a dawt piak zing hi (Heb.7:25). Thagau in le gen theilo khawp in ei dawt piak sek ziak in (Rom 8:26), ei

un le midangte ding ah l dawt piak sek ding uh ahi.

### **Kipak thugennate:**

Kipak thugenna ti hi eucharistias a hia, Eucharist ti chu Lalpa Jan-an min pakhat ahi ziak in khenkhat chun Lalpa Jan-an tina hi in a ngai ua, zia gual chu hithei maleh Pathian kiang ah kipak thugen pauchapna pawimaw dan a genna hi in pawm hi tiu. Pathian in ei hukdam ziaakte, a nasem thei ah ei siam ziak te, malzawlna tamtak ei piak te ziak hin a kiang ah kipak thu gen zing sek ding ahi.

### **Mi zosia a ding ah:**

Khristainte hin l sungkuante, l ngainatte leh gingtute a ding bep ah pauchaplo in, mi zosia ding in l pauchap piak ding uh ahi.

**Nei piak ding in ka hun til la hi:** Ziagual ah mi zosia ding ah pauchap piakna hi nei sek ding in ka hun til la hi. Pathian biakna kikawp a hin thildawt pauchapnate, Pathian pawlna pauchapnate, mi zosia ding ah pauchap piaknate, kipak thugenna pauchapnate Pathian kiang ah l piak sek ding uh ahi.

**2:2, Lengte leh thuneina sangtak neite a ding tawh:**

Lalte a ti ziak hin Rom gam ah lal pani a um khawm lai, Hadrian te hun lai ahem, Antonius te hun lai ahem ah zik ahi a gingchau a, himaleh lal tamtak huap thei lam ah gena ahi thei kit hi.

Zia hi Khristiante um dan lopi tak chu ahi. Amau sugentheitu sawlkal leh lalte leh thuneitute ding in a pauchap piak sek ui. Khristiante chu sawlkal ah ginum lo ah ngaw a, a sukgenthei lai ngei un le lalte leh vaihawmtute ding ah a pauchap piaknau a haisan diak puau. Lalte leh thuneitute ding ah a pauchapnau ziak chu gam sung ah muanna leh zalenna a um a, mitin him chiat theina ding ahi. Zia gual ah sawlkal hotute ding ah pauchap piakna hi Clement lekhathawt pakhatna ah le a um a, Clement lekhathawt chu pastor lekhathawt sang hin le masa zaw mai thei ahi.

**2:3, Zia chu I hukdampau Pathian mitmu in...:**

Zia chu ti hi Grik in tou-to a mang a, zia hi tina ahi. Ziaziakchun, lalte leh thunei-

tute ding ah pauchapna hi Pathian mitmu in a pha, kipa-kpi taak ahi, a tina ahi. Vaihawmtute ding ah pauchapna a phat gual in mi zosia ding ah pauchapna le Pathian mitmu ah pha leh kipak taak hingei ding ahi.

**2:4, Ama chun mi zosia hukhin ah um ding leh:**

Pathian chun mi zosia hukdam a nuam a, maleh hukdam hi nuam lo mi chu hukdam hi sak tei tei a gaw pua, hukdam hi nuam a Lal Jesu gingtute bep hukdam ding ahi. Mi kuale hukdam law lo um ta leh Pathian thiamlo hilo in gingnuamlotu thiamlo hi zaw ding ahi. Ziaziakchun mi zosian chanchinpha a hiat ua, Lal Jesu a gin theina ding un mi zosia kiang ah chanchinpha hil hi kochuam mawpuakna lian tak ahi.

**Thutak he ding in:**

Zia hi pastor lekhathtawt paukam bik ahi. I Tim. 2:4; II Tim. 2:25; 3:7; Tita 1:1 ah te'n mu ahi. Ziate tilo a hin Heb. 10:26 in a kimu kit a, Thuthung Thak mun dang a chun um lo ahi tuak hi. A umzia chu 'hukdam ah um' 'Khristian hung hi' tite tawh kibang ahi.

**Zillai - 9****Thupi: Meithaite etkawl ding dan****Bible: I Tim. 5: 1 - 16****Changvawp: 5: 8.**

**Thumapui:** Zillai masa lam a khan kochuam kivaipuak dan ding I gen tau a, tuhin kochuam ah mi chi chuam chuam, pitek leh putek te, khangdawngte etkawl ding dan a gen masa, zia zaw chun meithai kum upate, meithai khangdawng deu nalaite etkawl dan ding a gen kitte chu zil ding I hui.

**5:1, Upate:** Zia tak ah upate a ti hi kochuam upate a tina ahi pua, pawsal kum upate, putek te tina ahi. Timothi chu a hotu uh hi ta maleh, kochuam a chun hotu um ah um sang in ama kum gual pi zel ah um thiam ding in a hil ahi. Putek te chu a pa gual ahi ziak un pa gual ah a et a pha, tangvalte chu a khangualte ahi ziak un unau gual ah a et pha ding ahi. Kochuam ah mi dang et ah ki-et sang in sungkuan gual ah ki-et a pha ahi.

**Vau thaw kin la, ... hil zaw'n:** Sawrkal a chun hotu hina leh thuneina mang ah thu kipiak leh kivaute le a pha mai thei hi, maleh kochuam a chun a pha puai. Thuneina matchak/lek sang in thil umdan kichian tak ah hilchian a, phatak ah um ding leh phatak ah thil bawl

ding ah gen a pha zawi.

**5:2, Numei upa zawte:** Zia tak ah numei upa zawte ti hi pi tek te, nu upa lam deu te tina ahi. Timothi ding a chun amau chu a nu gual ahi ziak un nu gual ah a et a pha, nungakte le a suapinu gual ahi ziak un suapinu et ah a et ding ahi. Kochuam mite chu michuam I hi puau a, Pathian insung mite I hi khawm chiat ui. Ziaziakchun Pathian nasemte chun kochuam mite chu midang et ah en lo in, sungkuan khat et ah I et ding uh ahi.

**5:3, Meithai:** Chang 3 - 16 kikal sung in meithai te thu a gen a, meithaite chu kochuam in genthei thawlawm ah a chawp sek uh ahi. Zia gual ah a chawpteu chu thutiam a nei sak sek ua, khenkhat a thutiam ua ginumlo a pawsal



uam enkawl ding ah thuneina hi Thagau thilpiak ahi ti a kilang hi.

**4:15, Mi zosian:** Mi zosia'n a ti hi Timothi tuak kha zosia tina ahi. Mi zosia'n kochuam hotu ting leh taak ahi dan a mutheina ding un kochuam etkawlina ah kipumpiak in la, zia nasep a chun kimang zo in, a ti ahi.

**Phatchuamna:** Phatchuamna ti hi Grik in prokope ahia, a umzia chu khantona/masawna (progress) tina ahi. Eima na ah kipumpiak leh kimat zaw hi l na thiamna leh sephawina leh machalna lampi ahi.

**4:16, Nangma leh la thuhil in pilvang tak in um in:** Kochuam enkawltute leh chanchinpha hiltute ding in eima ki-etmun leh l zilti dan ki-etmun a ngai hi. Chanchinpha tawh kituak in l khawsa zel nam ti leh chanchinpha sawlchakten a gen uh tawh kituak in thu l gen nam ti ki-et zing a pawimaw hi. Zia gual chun l bawl zinglo chun chanchinpha l zilti leh eima hindan kituaklo a bailam tak ahia, mi tamtak a petmang tau ahi. Sawlchak Paul chu

ama hinkhua leh a chanchinpha zilti na ah a chingthei a, "chutilochun midangte tawh ka kitangkopi nung in le bang hem ti'n keima ngei hi paithaak in um khang ka" a ti ahi (I Kor. 9:27).

**Nangma leh la thu ngaithate:** Ama le hukdam ngaite lak ah pang ahi kihez-ing in, a ki-etchian a, ama leh ama le a kithunun ding ahi. Zia gual chun a bawl chun ama leh a thu ngaithatute, ama zuite chu chanchinpha zilti na a pat petmangna lak ah hukdam ding ahi.

#### Genkhawm ding:

1. Thagau lam kisawizawina chu bang gual ahi diam?
2. Namdette (ordained) hi Pathian sathau nu ahi dan genkhawm hileh.

...xXx...

Thutak a ti hi 'Khristian thugin' himai ding ahi. Tichun 'hukdam ah um' ti tawh 'thutak he' ti um-zia chu kibang hi ding ahi.

**2:5, Pathian pakhat bep a um a:** Zia hi Judate thugin pawimaw tak ahi. Pathian biakna kikhawp sin leh a gen sek uh ahi. "Aw Israel mite haw, Ngaitha tiam un, Lalpa l Pathian bep chu Lalpa ahia, Lalpa la Pathian chu la thinlung zosian, la lunggil zosian, la hatna zosian la hepi ding ahi," (Deut. 6:4-5) hi a genkhawm sek uh ahi.

Pathian leh mihing kikal in le palai pakhat bep a um hi: Hukdampa pakhat bep a um hi tina ahia, Pathian leh mihing kilem lo kilem sak kitna ding ah palai gual ah gen ahi. Pathian ding in mihing hi a neu mai jen tawh, lawi leh pai gual ah ngai in palai a hun sawl a, zia hin Pathian in mihing a ngai pawimaw zia, pal jut mai lo ah a dawina ngei ua ama a tel ua, a gin uh a phut zia a sulang hi. Pakhat bep a um hi ti hian Lal Jesu lo chu Pathian leh mihing kikal ah palai thei kuama a um puai ti a genna ahi.

Ama chu mihing ahi.

Jesu Khrista chu mihing ahia, Pathian ahi tho kit hi. Zia hin mihing ahina bep a gen zia in Gnostic ten Khrista chu Jesun baprisma a chan khan a hung suk a, Jesu a khetden ding ua khan a pawtdaw san kit ahi tia a zilti nau chu do ding in Pathian leh mihing kikal ah palai um sun Jesu Khrista chu mihing ahi ti a gen ual nawp ahi.

**2:6, Mi zosia tatna ding ah kipe:** Zia hin le Jesu Khrista hi mi zosia tatna ding ah hung kipe, thi ah thokit chu ahi ti a taklat nawp ahi. Tatna ti hile 'palai' ti gual tho ah Lal Jesu nasep hilchetna tekhinna paukam ahi. Lal Jesun ei hukdam dan hi gitlo kithawina ding ah ama a kilatnate (I John 2:2, 4:10; etc); Pathian leh mihing kicham sak te (Rom 5:10, 11:15; II Kor. 5:18,19); saltang tatdaw te (Rom 5:24 Ephe. 1:7) leh a dang dang te gual ah hilchet ahi.

#### A hun tak ah taklat:

A umzia hiat a haksu, chanchinpha chu a hun tak ah hil zel ding tina ahi diam? GNB chun Pathian in mi zosia hukdam a nawp zia chu a hun tak ah hung suchian ta hi in a gen

hi. Mihingte hi a chapa Jesu ah hukdam ding ti guanggalna umsa chu Pathian in a hungna ding thil bangkim a lemguat a, mihingten hukdamna a pawimaw lai tak un Jesu chu khawvel ah mihing in a hung piang ahi.

### 2:7, Zia ding a chun:

Chanchinpha puanzakna na chu sem ding in chanchinpha gentu leh sawlchak ah ka guat la hi, a ti ahi. Zia gual ah a gen zia hin chanchinpha gentu ahina leh sawlchak ahina hi ginlana a um ah ahi diam ti thei himaleh um khello mai thei le ahi.

**Jentelte thuhil ding ah ka guat la hi:** Paul chu Jentelte sawlchak ding ah guat ahi thu genna tho ahi. Rom 11:13 a chun le ‘Jektante chanchinpha ka kiang in kawlsak in a um’ a ti ahi.

### 2:8, Muntin in pawsalte chun:

Kochuamte Pathian biakna kikhawp ah chun pawsalte bep in chanvo nei uh hen la, numeite chu thip bek in thunung tak in um leu ti a daw i ahi. Kochuam masate Pathian

biakna kikhawp a chun pawsal zosia chu chanvo bang hem bek chang ding ah ngai ahiu, a tiu. Pauchap le numei chu a pauchap ding ahi pua, chanvo zosia pauchap natiang in pawsal in a chan vek ding ahi. A pauchap uh chun khut zak in lungthim thiango tak in a pauchap leu ti a dawidan a genna ahi.

### Lungnalo leh kiniallo in:

Kikhawpna ah a kinial buai sek ui tina lam sang in, lungthim thiango tak in, lungnatna leh kinialna le umlo in pauchap ding ahi tina hi pen ding ahi. Himaleh in ah kikhawm sek ahizak un, la ding mun bik hi kitina bailam ma ma ding ahia, zia gual chu le umlo in lungthim thiango leh phatak in a kikhawp tak ua leh a pauchap ding uh ahi tina lam a kaw hi.

### 2:9, Numeite chu:

Numeite hin kichei a pei ua, a ual ua, a kicheilo ua leh la kithanawk a chiing kit uh ahi. Pathian biak kikhawpna a chun kithada tak ah chia ding ahi pua, kichei talua chia ding ahi kit keei pua, a kilawm tawk ah kichei ah chia ding

### 4:12, La khangdawng hina kuama’n...:

Kochuam enkawltu ding a chun naupang lam deute sang in upa lam deu hi kilawm ah ngai ahi. Tulai ah ki-upat saktentawtna’n “pastor naupang cha cha” a ti sek gual ua hin, Ephesi kochuamte’n Timothi hi a la ti uh hin tin, Timothi hi dan leh naupan zia in nervous in kingaitawm ziang khan a ti lau in ama suk hanna ding leh suhatna ding in “La khangdawng hina kuama’n hun musit ki hen; thugen lam ahte, tawidan ah te, hepina ah te, ginna ah te, thianthona ah te, kochuam mite ettawn ding in um zawta’n” ti in a tilkho ahi.

**4:13, Pathian thu simdaw leh tilkhona:** Paul in Timothi chu Ephesa kochuamte kiang ah a hung kit masang ah a la etkawl ding dan leh kochuamte a khantona ding ua a bawling a gen piak (assignment) khat chu Pathian thu simdaw leh tilkhona ahi. Tulai Pastorte leh kochuam upaten kochuam etkawl na I tâksap uh khat chu Pathian thu sim tam leh belamte tilkhona ahi.

**4:14, Thilpiak, nangma ah um:** Barnaba leh Paul chu

Thagau Thiango in, “Amaka guatna zia bawling in ei kawichuam piak un” a ti ahi. Tichun Antiokei kochuam upate chun a luchung ua khut ngat in missionary ding in a namdet tau ahi (Nas. 13:2). Ziagual chun Timothi chu (zawlnei) genlawkna zia ah a luchung ah Presbyterte khut ngat ah namdet ahina genna ahi.

Bung 1:19 ah “La chanchin a genlawk gual un” ti leh zia tak ah ‘thugenlawk’ ti hi a kibang ahi ginchat a um hi. Zia ‘upate khutngat’ ti leh II Tim. 1:6 ah ‘ka khut ngat’ ti hi Timothi namdet thu genna gel gel ahi chun Timothi chu Paul leh upaten a luchung ah khut ngat in a namdet ui tina ahi. Himaleh a gen uh vang kibanglo mai thei ahi.

Thilpiak ti hi Grik a chun ‘charisma’ ahia, zia chu thagau thilpiak, thugen theina tite hi genna mat ahi sek hi. Namdetna a pat thagau thilpiak a dawn chu kochuam etkawl na sem ding ah thuneina ahi a ginchat um hi. Ephesi kochuam upate le sawlchak Paul in “Thagau Thiango in a chung ua hotu ding ah a siam la hui kha” a tii (Nas. 20:28). Koch-

thutiam lopi tak, taksa thawk-itnate, Pathian goluatu hinate, Jesu kiang ah lalchutpha chutnate a tiam ahi. Tu damsung leh khawvel hung um kit ding in kumtuang hinna, tu a kipat kumtuang hinna, hinkhua lopi tak a tiam kit ahi. Ziaziakchun Pathian ngaisak ding ah kisawizawina chu damsung ding leh thinung a ding in lam zosia in a phachuam ahi.

**4:9, Zia thu hi a muan um in a pawm tâk hi:** Zia gual thu hi 1:15 in l mu tau a, sawlchak Paul bawl dan gual ahi puai ti le l gen tau ahi. 'Zia thu hi' a ti hin a masang ah thu a genna a hem, a nung ah zawk ti a kichian puai. A masang in full-stop a um a, a nung in full-stop a um kit a, ziaziakchun a masang ah leh a nung ah kigen a hem a hi thei gel gel ahi. A masang a zawk ahi ginchat a um zaw, a nung a zawk hi a ginchat um zia leh a pawm um zia sulangtu hi ngai ahi.

**4:10, Semgim, pang ham ham:** Zia thu panite hi nisin nasep genna paukam hi thei maleh, zia hin chu kidemna dan khau tak takte zui ah sep-

gimna leh bawl ham hamna ahi. Kitaitekna lawman sethei mu ding ah a sepgim ua a pan ham ham sek gual un kumtuang hinna chang ding in l sepgim un l bawl ham ham uh ahi.

**Pathian hing:** Kumtuang ah hing zing ahi ziak in 'Pathian hing' a ti ahi. Pathian chu kumtuang in a hing zing a, a danglam ngailo ziak in tu leh dan hun ding ah thutiam hung pawtna nak leh kingakna bulpi ahi. Zia Pathian chu l gin ziak un l sem gim ua, l bawl ham ham uh ahi, a ti ahi.

**Mi zosia hukdampa:** Gnostic te chun hukdamna chu 'thagau mi' tawmcha, dawisak bikte ding bep ah hi ah a gen ziak un, Pathian chu mi zosia hukdampa, ama ging tapote hukdamtu ahi thu a genlat ahi. Hukdamna chu dawisak bik mi tawmcha ding bep ahi pua, mi zosia Lal Jesu ging nuam tapote ding ahi thu a gen ual ahi.

**4:11, Zia thute hi....:** A masang ah a gentâkte hi thupiak ah piak ding dawl chu a piak a, zilttil ding dawl chu a zilttil ding ahi. Thupiak hi le zilttil chu ngai tho ding ahi.

ahi. A kicheina ding un sana, suangmantam, puan mantamte a mang tau a, a chankang ma ma tau a, a khawksaknau le a sang ma ma tai ti a lang hi.

**2:10, Nasep phaten kivan juau hen:**

Nasep pha chu puanchen nikchen gual ah kivan, kichei thei hilo maleh zia tak ah a gen nawp chu numeite chu pawlam kicheina hawi tak tak leh man tamtak sang in a nunchan khanchan pha nei uh hen la, a khawsak dan ua mi genphat thei ding in um leu ti a dawu thu a genna ahi. Numeite chu kicheina thupi tak sang in le thilpha bawl in kichei uh hen la, amau inchen tawh kiphtawk in kichei leu ti a dawu thu a genna ahi.

**2:11, Kitulut tak kawm in thip bek in zil hen:**

Kochuamte Pathian biak kikhawpna a chun numeite chu thipbek uh hen la, thunung tak in pawsal thugen ngaithau hen la, gen lo in ngaithau hen la hileh a ti ahi.

**2:12, Numei thu zilsak ding leh pawsal chung ah thu a nei ding ka phal puai:**

Kochuamte kikhawpna

ah numei in thu a gen ding uh leh a zilttil ding uh a phal puai. Thugen leh zilttilna chu thuneina tawh kizawp ah hia'n, numei in pawsal chung ah thu a nei uh a phal pua, thipbek ah thu ngaitha mai zaw ding in a ti ahi.

**2:13, Adam chu siam masak ahi:**

l Bible a hin "A masan Adam, zia nung a chun Evi chu siam ahi" ti hi a paumat dan hi a bawng tawng lawt a, "Adam chu siam masak ahin, zia nung a chun Evi chu siam ahi" ti hi zaw ding dan ahi. Chang 13 leh 14-na thu hi numei thugen leh zilttil a phallona ziak ahi. Adam siam masak ahia, Evi siam nunung ahi dan a pat him in numei chu pawsalte chung ah thunei a zilttil ding in Pathian in a siam puai ti a suklatna ahi.

**2:14, Adam chu thep puk in a um puan, numei vang chu theppuk in a um a:**

Adam leh Evi hi bawtsia gel gel ahia, maleh Evi hi a ne masatu ahizak in bawtsiatu in a ngaw bik a, numei chu bawtsiatu ahizak in kikhawpna ah mi a hil ding uh a phallo ahi.

**2:15, Ginna leh hepina leh thianthona ah:** Ginna zia ah lungsiatna ah hukdam hi ding thu gen ahi lai in numeite ding a chun cha nei a pansak kit ta ahi. Numei chaneilo chu hukdam hi puan a tina lam sang in nume sung a chun Jesu a hung pian zia in, nume ding a chun hukdam ahi thei bep uh ahi tina ahi. Mi zosia ding in ginna zia ah hepina ah hukdam hi thei thu gen ahia (Rom 1:7; Ephe. 2:8), Chun nume leh pawsal kipawimaw tua dan 'Lalpa a chun pawsal hi nume panglo in a um thei puan, nume le pawsal pang lo ah a um thei diak puai,' ti thu a la gen hi (I Kor. 11:11).

#### **Genkhawm ding:**

1. Pauchapna hi bang ahia, a pawimawna leh pauchap ding dan genkhawm hileh.
2. Tulai kochuam ah numeite thugen pha sak leh phasaklo thu genkhawm hileh.

....xXx....

#### **Zillai - 8**

#### **Thupi: Khrista Nasemtu Pha**

**Bible: I Tim. 4:8 - 16**

**Changvawp: 4:12**

**Thumapui:** Tuni I zillai ding uh hi sawlchak Paul in Timothi chu taksa leh thagau ah mite etawn taak hi ding ah kisawizawi ding ah a hilna ahi. Taksa lam ah kisawizawina chu phachuam maleh thagau lam kisawizawina chu kumtuang a ding ahi zia ah a phatchuam zawk dan a gen ahi. Timothi chu micham hilo ah Pathian nasem ding ah namdet (Pathian sathau nu) ahi tâk zia ah mite ettawn hi ding ah a hilna ahi. Zia Khrista nasepna chu phatak ah sem ding leh nasemtu pha hi ding ah a hilna ahi.

**4:6, Khrista Jesu ah nasem pha:** Nasemtu ti hi Grik in Dia-konos ahia, zia hunlai hin deacon chu nasemtu min bik ah a la mang nai puau a, nasepna min ah a tangpi thu in a la mat uh ahi ti kilang hi. Timothi chu 'deacon' ahi pua, deaconte, presbyterte, bishopte chung ah hotu hi in a kilang zaw ahi.

**4:8, Taksa lam ah kisawizawina:** Taksa kisawizawina ti hi exercise ahi mai a, zia chu phachuam ma ma leh le, Pathian ngaisak ding ah kisawizawina tawh tekhn ding a chun hun chawmlo kal a ding bep ah phachuam ahi.

**Pathian ngaisakna chu:** Pathian ngaisakna ding ah kisawizawina chu vang damsung a ding leh thinung a ding in a pha ahi. Damsung a ding in thutiam lopi tak, lei ah damsawtna te (Exo. 20:12); lei go luanate (Mt.5:5); khawvel malzawlna dawnnate (Mt. 19:29); a tiam ahi. Thinung ding in

**4:5, Pathian thu leh pauchapna ah hi thiantho:**

Zia thu hi Peter in a pauchap lai ah a mu “Pathian in a hi thiantho taak chu nang in thian-glo ti kin” (Nas. 10:15), ti thu kha a gen hi ding ahi.

**Genkhawm ding:**

1. Ziltilna diklo pawm ah pet-mang l hiatteu genkhawm hileh.
2. Nek leh dawn thiang leh thi-anglo a um diam genkhawm hileh.

....xXx....

**Zillai - 6****Thupi: Kochuam ah Hotulian Titna**

**Bible: I Tim. 3:1- 13**

**Changvawp: 3:10.**

**Thumapui:** Bung ni a khan Pathian biakna kikhawp kaihuai ding dan leh kikhawp pet ah um dan ding l gen tau ahi. Bung thumna a hin kochuam ah nasemtu ah panna ding ah titna (qualifications) leh a um dan ding uh gen kit ding l hui. l zillai sung uh hi khen ni in a kikhen a, Chang 1 -7 sung a hin ei pau in kochuam hotulian a kitia, sappau in bishop, zia chu Pastor hi dingte titna leh um dan ding pawimaw tak a gen hi.

Chun, chang 8 - 13 sung in kochuam ah hotu zia chu ei un ‘upa’ l titeu ah pang dingte titna (qualifications) leh a um dan ding teu a gen kit hi.

**3:1, Kochuam hotulian:** Zia tak ah kochuam hotulian ti hi ‘Etkawlna na’ ti ding ahi. Etkawlna na ti ziang le a kichet zaw lo ziak in ‘kochuam etkawlna na’ ti zawk ding dan ahi. Nasep pha: ‘Nasep pha’ ti hi le ‘na pha’ ti zawk ding ahi. Mi in kochuam etkawlna nasep a nawp chun na pha a daw ahi, tina ahi.

**Ti hi a dik hi:** Khut zik bu (manuscript) tam pen a chun ‘ti hi a ginum ahi’ ti ahi. Bu khenkhat a chun ‘ti hi mihing a ahi’ ti ahi kit hi. Zia gual hin Paul in a gen ngai pua, zia lekhabu hi Paul khutsuak ahi puai, ti a sulang hi.

**3: 2, Kochuam hotulian:** Zia tak ah kochuam hotu ti hi Episcopos ahi. Sappau in Bishop leh overseer ti in a ledaw pen ui. Overseer ti sang in Bishop ti hi a hamat zuau. A umzia chu vengtu, enkawltu tina ahi.

Kochuam masate hotu sawng um dan hi hiat a haksa ma mai. Apostol te (apostolos), bishop te, (Episcopos), presbyter te (Presbuteros), deacon te (diakonos), a um uh ahi. Bishop leh Presbyter leh deacon te hi hotu sawng um thasuk ahi leh hilo hi hiatthiam a haksa ma mai. Ephesi kochuam presbyter te (upate) chu Paul in ‘Thagau

Thiangtho in a chung ua Bishop (hotulian) ah a siam kha,' a ti ahi (Nasep 20:28). Philippi kochuam Presbyter te leh deacon te (nasemtute) tina ding dawl in, 'bishop leh deaconte' ti a hui (Phil. 1:1). Tita kiang ah khawtin ah Presbyter te la guat theina ding in,' a ti zaw in presbyter te um ding dan a genna hileh kilawm 'bishop chu Pathian sum enkawltu ahiziak un,' a ti kit ziang hi (Tita 1:5,7). Zia kipat hin ngaitua chun Bishop leh Presbyter hi a mat hel ahi tuak hi.

Thil umdan hi ah kilang chu bishop ti leh Presbyter ti chu a til a chun a mang hel lem lum ahi. Hun a hung sawt nung in bishop chu hotu zaw in a kawi ua, tichun kochuam hotu um thasuk chu Bishop, Presbyter leh deacon hi a hung piang dawk ta ahi.

Mun dang Ephe. 4:11 ah kochuam nasemtute min l mu kit uh ahi. Ziate chu apostol (sawlchak) zawlnei, evangelist, belampu leh ziltute a hui. Ephe.2:20f, a chun a postolte tawh kibang in zawlnei a kawi pawimaw a, "sawlchakte leh zawlneite suangphum chung

ah sak la hui.' a tii. Maleh zia tak ah nasepna min a gen te hi kochuam ah hotute min hilo in a nasepnau min mai ahi ginchak a um hi.

**Dem kai lo:** mi gen ding thil diklo bawl leh phatlona bangma neilo tina ahi.

**Zi pakhat nei:** Zi pakhat nei ti hi 'nu pakhat pawsal' tina ahi. A umzia chu zi khatvei bep nei tina ngai ahi. Zia hin thaikem nei, zi khen ah midang kichenpi kit, zi suun ah mi dang kichenpi kit hi a khap vek ah hiat ahi. Zia chu tawh kitawn in Bishop chu zi nei ahi ding ahi, bishop chu numei pawsalna lam ah ettawn tãk ahi ding ahi.

**Kisumthei:** Zu dawnlo mi, mi kisum thei, lungthim leh thagau ah mi kisumthei tina ahi.

**Lungthim navak:** Zia hi lungthim diktak pu ti ding dan ahi. Lungthim zang, lungthim thiangtho, lungthim hisel nei tina ahi.

**Mi za um:** Zia hi mi dik ti ding dan ahi. Umdan pha, ama kivawp dik tina ahi.

**Mi lawp thiam:** Malzin chung ah pha, mi zintun, lamdawt pei leh thiam, mi kiphah a genna ahi.

**4:2, Thik am ah bi gual:** Hi-atna thagui thik am ah vak bi siat gual in a sia leh pha hi-atnau thiang suksiatna kigena ahi. Ziltina diklo in a sia leh pha hiatnau a sungawl zo a, thil dik leh diklote, hawi leh hawilote, kilawm leh kilawmlote a heta puau, tina ahi.

**4:3, Kichen a khãm un:** Bang zia ah kichen a khap uh a hem ti a gen puai. Taksa leh thagau khen a, thagau chu a pha ah ngai in taksa chu phalo ah ngai ahi zing sek hi. Zia hin umdan dik lo lampi ni in a tut thei a, pakhat chu thil mu thei leh khawikhak thei chu phalo ah ngai vek a, zia lak a pat chun kikawi thiangtho tup ahi. A panina chu taksa thil hi in thagau a sukha puai ti a zu dawn leh kingaite le khawk lo ah ngaina huaplitan ta lua a tun thei kit hi. Zia hi a masa gual kha ahia, kichente hile gitlo ah ngai ahi tuak ui.

**An nek kisum ding a tiu in:** Zia tak ah annak ti hi bu mai hilo in 'nek ding leh neklo ding' te chungchang ahi tuak hi. A diak in sa nek thiang leh thiang lo (Lev. 11:Deut. 14:3 -21) thu a pat hung pawt, sa him him nek

khapna lam chi, Rom 14:1, 12 ah kigen gual deu hi ahi tuak hi. Grik ah Broma chu sapte'n an a ti zosiau a huap hi. Maleh nek ding zosia nek suaklo ding ti thu um ding in a ginchak um puau, nek ding khenkhat sa a hem, bang a hem khapna ahi ngei ginchak a um hi. Zia hi le gnostic te ziltina thilsiam zosia chu gitlo hi vek ah ngaina a pat hung pawt ahi ginchak a um hi. Thilsiam him him hi Pathian vak suthiangtho leh bangma taak le hi ta lo khawp ah ngaina um zia ahi.

**4:4, Pathian thilsiam zosia hi a pha suak in:** Thilsiamte gilo ah ngai ziang hi a pha puau, Pathian siam hilo ah ngai le a pha puai. Pathian in lei leh van leh a sung ah um zosia hi a siam a, pha a sa chiat hi ti Gen. 1: na in l mu'u ahi.

**Kipak thugen kawm ah pawm:** Pathian thilsiam zosia hi a pha suak kei hi. Pathian in thil thawnpiak ah ei piak ahi zia in kipak tak ah l dawn ua l pawm ding uh ahi. Nek ding bangma thianglo leh buak a um puau, an zosia leh me zosia hi Pathian kiang ah kipak thugen ah nek ding ahi, a tina ahi.

## Zillai - 7

**Thupi: Petmang Khak ding Hillawkna**

Bible: I Tim.4:1 - 7

Changvawp: 4: 4

**Thumapui:** Pastor lekhathawt a hin ziltilna diklo dodalna a um sau sau a, tuhin ziltilna diklo chi khat, gnostic ziltilna leh Judate ziltilna kigawm hileh kilawm, kichen leh nek leh dawn khapna ziltilna diklo a gen ahi. A ziltil dan uh a genchian pawna chu diklo dan uh kichian tak in a gen hi. Kol. 2:20 - 23 ah 'Khawi kha kin, ne kin, tep kin' 'vansawlchak hona, taksa ngainepna, taksa suggentheina' ti haw hi tawh a kinai ginchat a um hi.

**4:1, Hun nunung lam:** chang ta gual leh thithate ziltilna zui ta gual ah genna ahi. Khawvel hi a thim lam ah thiilna leh a vak lam ah thiilna a um a, zia hin chu a thim lam in a thiil a, khawvel hi se deu deu a, a tawp tak leh se vek ding in a thiil ahi. Tu ah ziltilna diklo pawtte hi le mi khenkhat in a zui ua, ginna a petmang ziang uh hi hun nunung chu hung kipan ta hi in a gen ahi.

**Mi khenkhatten puimanna thagau:** Boruak a hin puimanna thagau leh thithate um ah ngaina, zia puimanna thagau leh thithate chun mite puimang sek ah genna ahi tuak hi. Himaleh ziltilna diklo in mite a thuzaw dan leh a puiman nasat zia chu mak sa, zia gual ziltiltute chun puimanna thagau

**Kichian tak in a gen hi:**

Zawlnei kua genlawk a hem, bang hun ah genlawk ahem a gen puai. Zawlnei lemte leh khrista lemte hung pawt ding thu Lal Jesu gente (Mk. 13:21 - 23), Paul in Lalpa ni hung tun masang ah puksanna a hung tun masak ding thu a gennate (II Thes. 2:3); hun nunung pen ahi tâk zia ah Khrista dodaltu tamtak a hung pawt taak thu gennate (I John 2:18) hi a genna ahi mai thei hi.

**Mi hil thiam:** Mi hil thiam ti hi didaklikos a hia, zia pat chun 'didactic logic' ti haw hi hung kipan ahi. Thil ahi dan leh um dan mi hil thiam leh ziltil thiam tina ahi.

**3:3, Zu dawn mi hilo:** Gk. in paroinos a hia, zia chu zu lawplo, zu dawnlo tina ahi.

**Khut thâk chînglo:** Mi bet, mi vawk chînglo, kinak chînglo tina ahi.

**Mi nunnem:** Mi dawthei, mi pha, bawl kilawm leh kilawm lo, hawi leh hawi lo hethiam mi tina ahi.

**Kinak chînglo:** Kisukbuai chiding lo, mi lem thei ti chu (sucham thei) tina ahi.

**Dangka sum ngaina lo:** Hausak nuam mi, sum leh pai del mi, mi sang ah sum du mi hilo tina ahi.

**3:4, Ama insung phatak ah pawtuup .. a chate.... :** Kochuam nasepte ding in mani insung khawsak dan gel fel thiam leh chate lam zosia thunun a pawimaw ma mai. Tasam zing ah umlo a, mu dan tawh ah kidai ah kietkawh thiam a pawimawi. Chate le aw sang tak ah gai ngailo a, thumang thei ding ah siam thiam a paw-

imawi.

**3:5, Min ama insung nagawn a puaktûp zawlo chun:** Kochuam hotu ama insung khawsak le pawtûp theilo chun Pathian kochuam, sungkuan liantak chu a etkawl zaw ding ginchak umlo ahi.

**3:6, Ging thak ahilo ding ahi:** Ging thak mi ti hi Grik in 'neophutos' a hia, a umzia tak chu 'phu thak' tina ahia, gingthak tina'n a mang tau ahi. Ging thak kochuam hotu ah siamlo ding ahi ti hi dik ma ma ding ahi. Dinmun sang ah um ngailo vak kawi phut hi kilet-sak a bailam ma mai. Ziagualmachun gingthak mi kochuam hotu ah a pan ziang uh chun kihisak in tin uh, kochuam miten la bangman ngai puan tin uh, kochuam ding ah phalo ding ahi. Kihisaklo himawng ta lehle gingthak chun kochuam chiadan he puan tin, kochuam ding in pha diaklo ding ahi.

**3:7, Zia lo chun le... :** A chung ah gentâkte bak a hin kochuam pawlam ah mite pachak ahi ding ahi. Khawtang ah mi min phalo kochuam hotu ah nei chu phalo ahi. Khawtang ah mi taksanlote ahiu vang chun ko-



chuam ding in haksatna tamtak um thei ding ahi.

### **Kochuam nasemtute (3:8 - 13):**

3:1-7 a khan kochuam hotuliente umdan ding a gen a, 3:8-13 a hin kochuam nasemtute umdan ding a gen kit ahi. Lampi tamtak in kochuam hotute umdan ding chu a kibang ahi. Zia tak ah kigen leh a masang ah kigente kha kochuam hotute umdan ding chu ahi chat ahi.

### **3:8, Ziagualmachun kochuam ah hotu dingte chu:**

Zia tak ah 'kochuam ah hotu dingte' ti hi 'kochuam ah nasemtu dingte' ti zawk ding dan ahi. Grik a chun 'diakonos' 'nasemtu' ti ahia, zia kipat chun sappau ah 'deacon' ti hi hung um dawk ahi. Hotu nasemtu ti lam sang in suak nasemtu ti lam ahi zawi. Deacon te hi bishop ahem, presbyter te kithuapitu ahi tuak hi. Himaleh thuthung thak in deacon a matna tam pen chu nasemtu min (title) hi lo in nasepna min ding in ahi zawi. Etsakna ding in "Khrista nasemtu ding in" ti te (II Kor. 11:23); "thuthung thak nasemtu" ti te (II Kor. 3:6) gual hin a

mat zawk ahi.

**Mi titak:** Zia hi mi za um, mi thuzaw thei, mi figure nei, ti chu mi za thei, Meitei te'n 'machin chat pa' a ti gual deu uh tina ahi.

**Mi kam tam:** Grik in dilogosa ahia, a umzia chu 'mi thep mang'(double-tongued) ahi. A thugen ah ginumlo mi thep mang ahi.

**Zu du:** Zu hai, zu dawn zing, zubuk I tiu gual hi ahilo ding tina ahi.

### **Dangka huaihap:**

Mi du-am, lawkna haw mi, diklo leh thiango tiang ah sum mgainat ziak ah hi nuam ziang mi hilo ding tina ahi.

**3:9, Sia leh pha hiatna thi-ang tak:** Khristian thugin chu sia leh pha hiatna thi-ang tak, a dik, a pha, a pawmtaak hi ti ah ging det mi, tudet mi ahi ding ahi. Sia leh pha hiatna min dek ah ging leh pawm ta chu a det diak a, kochuam hotute chu kochuam thugin thinlung tak ah pawm det mi hileh a phai. Zia gual chu ahi chun puitu petmang le a tawm deu sek hi.

**Ginna thuguk:** Thuguk ti hi Grik in musterion ahia, sap-

ziak in hukdampa ah a pawm ua, a gin ding uh thu kigenna ahi.

### **Lopina ah lakto ah um:**

Zia hi le Jesu van kal thu genna ahi. Lal Jesu a thawkit nung in ni 40 set hing ah mitekiang ah a kilat nung in van ah a kalto kit taak thu genna ahi. Khawvel hukdam ding in Pathian in a chapa khawvel ah a hun sawl a, mihing in a hung piang a, Pathian gam chanchinpha gen in na a sem a, miten a dawi puau a, a that ua, Pathian in ama chu a kaitho kit a, van

ah a puito kit tai. Ama gin ziak ah hukdamna thu chu mi zosiakiang ah gen ahi a, ama ging ta phawtte chu hukdam ah um ding ahiu, ti thu ahi.

### **Genkhawm ding:**

1. I zillai un pastorte leh kochuam upate a khen dan hi genkhawm hileh.
2. I zillai un a ziteu a ti hi kua zite a genna ahi diam?

....xXx....

in, kochuam member tinte hin eima sep ding chiat I sep ding uh ahi. Mi chanvo va chu piaklo in, eima chanvo ngaineplo in, eima chanvo chiat I sep uh a pawimaw ahi.

### **Thutak khuam leh kulpi:**

Thutak khuam leh kingakna ti zawk in kichian zaw mai thei ahi. 'Thutak' chu chanchinpha thutak hin tin, bang tin hem kochuam chu chanchinpha khuam leh kingakna ahi thei ding? 'Kingakna' ti hi le 'suangphum' ti ahi ngal a. Kochuam chu chanchinpha thutak khuam leh a suangphum ahina dan hiatthiam a haksai. Kochuam chu chanchinpha thutak, Lal Jesu ah kinga zaw ahi ngal a. Suangphum tina 'edraioma' chu kawltu, vawpbittu tina ahi tho ziak in kochuam chu chanchinpha kawltu leh vawpbittu ahi, tina ahi.

### **3:16, I ginnau thuguk:**

Bible RSV, GNB, NEB, JB te chun 'I sakhua thuguk' a tiu. 'Pathian ngaisakna' ti hin ginna leh thil hi huap ah a hiat ziak un sakhua hi pen in a hiau a, 'I sakhua thuguk' a tiu hi in a lang hi. A ban ah thu vak et hin gen a nawp pen chu

'I chanchinpha uh hi nial gual lo in a lopi ahi,' ti gen a nawp pen ahi.

**Taksa ah suklat:** Pathian chapa mihing ah a hung pian thu, Lal Jesu pian thu a genna ahi.

### **Thagau ah thiam chansak:**

Lal Jesu chu thiam lo chansak in khross ah kenden maleu, Pathian in thiam a chansak a, a kaitho kit ta, thina tuktan zaw ding gual ahilo ziak in a tho kit ta ahi.

### **Vansawlchakte mu ngei:**

A thawkit zingkal in vansalchakten a thawkit thu a la gen ua, a thawkit kha vansawlchakte'n le a mu ngei ui, tina ahi.

### **Jentelte lak ah tangkopi:**

Jentel ti chu nam neu, nam niam tina ahi. Juda nam hilo nam dang zosia kigena ahi. Lal Jesu chanchin chu nam zosia kiang ah gen ahi thu genna ahi.

### **Khawvel pumpi ah taksan:**

Lal Jesu bep chu ei hukdam thei tu ahia, khawvel ah mihing lak ah ei hukdam thei kuama a um pua, Lal Jesu bep in ei hukdam thei ahi. Ama gingtute chu a hukdam ding

pau in mystery a tiu a, thugil, thu thuk tinan a mang uh ahi. Thugil thuthuk ahina chu huam tho in, mihing thupil, thugil lam kaw lo in mihingte kiang ah Pathian hung kipuanna thuguk, thugil ahi. Thuguk ahina chu chanchinpha masang ah kisel, tu ah hung kisulangta (Rom 16:25,26), suklat ahi nung a le khawvel mite lak ah selguk a la hi zing, thagau mi (gingtute) bep in a hiat thei uh a la hi zing ahi (I Kor. 2:7,8,14). Chutichun 'ginna thuguk' ti chu 'Khristian thugin' ti tuk ahia, 'chanchinpha' ti tuk ahi tho hi.

### **Khawvel thupil, thugil tawh a kibatlona chu zia hi ahi:**

Khawvel thupil chu mi'n a sia leh pha hiatnau in a ngaituau a, a dik leh a phatna a mudaw ua, mipil a hung hi sek uh ahi. Ginna thuguk vang chu mihing sia leh pha hiatna a dikna leh a phatna ngaitua dawko ahi pua, ginna a pat bep ah ngaitua daw thei, mu thei chan thei ahi. Pathian mihing ah hung chang a, Khrista chu migilote ding in a thi, a thokit hi tite hi ginna a pat mu thei, pawm thei bep ahi. Zia gual hin Khristian thugin chu lunggil

ah ngaitua dawkna in a kinga pua, Pathian kipuanna in a kinga zawi.

**3:10, Etchian in um masau hen:** Kochuam nasemtu ding te chu ginna thuguk chu lunggil tak in a pawm nau em? Hotu hi a nawp ziak bep un pawm gual ah kilang mai mai ahiu em? ti te hi chet masak ding ahi. Zia hi bang gual ah chet ding ahem? a chet ding dan bangma a gen pua, 'chet' (dokimazo) umzia pakhat chu 'chetna in ka kaw' ahem, 'ka sep sak phawt ahem, tina ahi ziak in 'chet in um masau hen' ti thasang in 'sep sak phawt hiu hen' ti zawk ding in Moffatt chun a ledaw ahi. Sep sak phawt ahiloleh etthaak ti hi pastor ah namdet dingte namdet ngal ziang lo in probationary pastor ah I sep sak phawt gual uh hi ahi.

Zia gual hin gen leu hen, pastor dingte chu namdet masang in probationary in I la hi sek tau a, upate chule tel ahi kum ua namdet ziang lo a kumkhat vel tual upa ah I sep sak phawt uh ngai tina hin a.

A chet dan chu bang gual hi ziang ta leh le, kochuam hotu ah mat dingte chu

kochuam thugin thinlung tak ah pawm mi ahiu leh hilo uh chet chu thil kul masa ahi.

**Demna ding umlo:** Kochuam thugin thinlung tak in a pawm ngei nau ti chet nung in a umdante le dem kailo ahi ti hiat ahi chun, kochuam nasemtu hi ding ah namdet ah sep sak bep ding ahi. Mihing hi dem kailo ti ding hi vâng ma ma ding ahi. Himaleh zia tak ah demkailo a ti hin hekna ding khawp gitlona bangma bawlo leh a umdan ah diklona nei-lote a hiu.

**3:11, A ziteu le... :**

Zia tak ah 'a ziteu le' ti hi Bible khenkhat a chun 'ziagualmachun numeite le' ti ahi zia in kinialna tamtak a piang daw k a, ei Bible a hin vang 'ziagualmachun a ziteu le' a ti ziang hi. Hilchiantute khenkhat in 'numei' naran tina mai in a gel puau a, numei deacon te kigennan a ngai ua, Khenkhat in deacon zite kigennan a ngai uh ahi.

**Deacon zite a genna gingchatute chun:** i) Numei deaconte a genna ahi chun zia sang ah kichian zaw hin gen in a. ii) Kochuam ah nasemtu

lawm (pawl) genna ding a chun a umdan ding uh a gen hi a chawm ta luai. iii) Nasemtu numeite chu 5:9-16 ah a chungchang uh gen vek ahi. iv) A thu chia dan hi deacon zite genna ding in a kilawm zawi. v) Numei deacon te chu a pawsalten mi a tawnau ah a zui zing sek ding uh ahia, a pawsalteu umdan gual tho ah a um ding uh pawimaw ahi.

**Numei deaconte a genna gingchatute chun:**

i) Pastor lekthawt hin kochuam nasemtute thu a genna bik deu ahi. ii) Chang 8na, 'Ziagualmachun' ti hin nasemtu lawm (pawl) dang a gen galkai a, ziagualmachun ti in tuhin numei deaconte pawl galkai ahi. iii) Umdan ding kibang hin dinmun kibang a kaw k hi. iv) Bishop zite umdan ding genlo a, deacon zite umdan ding bep gen chu a kilawm puai. v) Deacon zite a genna ahi chun 'a ziteu le' ti ngei in a, a tiu ahi. **Mi titak:** Chang 8na, hilchetna en in.

**Mi gensiat chinglo:** Numeite hi a tangpi in mi gensiat a hat ua, maleh zia hin Grik a chun 'diabolos' a mang a, zia chu

gensiatu leh hektu tina ahi.

**Kisum thei:** Chang 2na, hilchetna en in.

**Ginum:** Deacon numei nasepna zosia ah ginum, mi ginum, mi taksan um ahi ding uh ahi.

**3:12, A chateu leh amau insung.... :** Chang 4na leh 2na, hilchetna en in.

**3:13, Kochuam hotu na phatak ah semte chun:**

Nasem pha, nasepna ginum tak leh phatak ah sem, ama nasep ah ginum leh sep phat hi hotute pachak lawna leh mi taksan lawna ahia, eima min phatna leh kisuk minthanna le ahi.

**Min phatna leh hansanna:**

Zia tak ah min phatna ti hi Grik a chun bathmos ahia, zia chu 'kalbi' a hem, insawng kalna kalbi (step) to ahem ahi. Zia kalbi leh step to ah chiate chu a kalsanto zel gual un deacon ah a nasepnau semphate chu presbyter leh bishop ah kaisan zel kinep um ahiu, tina hi thei in a. Zialo chun kochuam nasemtu a na'u ginum tak leh phatak ah semte chun mi pachak leh mi taksan a lawu a, amau le a kimuang ua, kochuam etkawlina thu ah leh ginna

ah kochuam kihilna ah le hangsan tak in thu a gen thei sek ua, tina le ahi.

**3:14 - 16, Ginna Thuguk chu:** Zia tak thu hin a masang leh a nung ah thu zawpna bangma a nei bek pu a, kochuam hina lopi tak leh Khrista chanchin a gen ahi.

**3:14, Chawmkhat zaw leh:**

'Kin tak ah' ti ding ahi. 'Kinngang tak ah la kiang ah hung pai ziang ding kinem in zia thu hi ka zik ahi,' a ti ahi.

**3:15, Ka hung vaigei khak leh:** Ka tupna sang ah ka hung vaigei khak leh tina ahi.

**Pathian inkuan:**

Kochuam hina pawimaw tak ahia, kochuam chu Pathian a ahi zia leh a thunuai ah um ahi zia a sulang hi. Kochuam ah Pathian thu le zawm beklo ah kigente hi kochuam sang ah eima Pathian kiang ah kigen tuitum tupna ahi mai a, thil umdan hiat thiam a pawimaw ahi.

**Bang gual ah um ding ahem:** Pathian kochuam chu Pathian inkuan ahi zia in, kochuam ah umdan ding chu sungkuan ah member tin in eima sep ding chiat l sep gual

tak leh nunnem tak ah thil um-  
dan hilchian a hem, chanchin-  
pha gen ahem chun amau chu  
a zaw thei zawi. Kuama phut-  
lui (force) ah Khristian ah siam  
thei ahi puai.

**2:26, Amau sal ah a la  
man pa, diabol thâng ah  
kipat:**

Ziltina diklo ziltitute  
kha setan thaang ah awk gual  
in a ngaitua a, Pathian in zia  
ziltina diklo ziltitute chu a  
dawigual hi ding ah a mat  
chun, setan thâng a pat chun  
pawt thei in au, ti lam ah a  
ngaitua dan ahi.

Miten a dawilam a  
bawl theina ding un setan hin  
mite chu suak leh sal in a man

sek a, sal ah manpa a ti hi se-  
tan ahi.

**Genkhawm ding:**

1. In liantak sung ah bel chi  
chuam chuam um a gente hi  
bang a genna ahem?

.....xXx.....

**Zillai - 10**

**Thupi: Pastor Nasepna leh Suakte um ding dan.**

**Bible: I Tim. 5:17- 6:2**

**Changvawp: 5:18**

**Thumapui:** Zillai masa khan zia bung sung ma ahin meithaite  
etkaw! ding dan chungchang a gen a, tuni I zillai ua hin thupi  
dang a lut ta, zia chu pastor nasepna (kochuam etkaw!na) nasepna  
phate chu chawihawi tak ahi dante, law (pay) mu tâk ahi dan  
uh leh a nasep ding dan uh a gen zaw in suakte um ding dan a  
gen hi.

**5:17, Kochuam Upa:** Ko-  
chuam Upa chu presbyteros  
ahia, sappau ah ledawk  
khenkhat chun 'presbyter' ti in  
a let a, zia Presbyter chu ko-  
chuam bang hem zat in a thi-  
ampû (pastor) min in a mang  
uh ahi. Ziakiakchun zia tak thu  
hi thiampu nasepna hi in a gel  
ua, presbyter vaihawm phate,  
thugen thiam leh hil thiamte  
chu presbyter law leni piak  
taak ah ngai ding tina ah a  
ngai uh ahi. Himaleh 'a leni ah  
chawihawi tâk' ti hi 'law leni  
mu taak' tina hi mailo in chaw-  
ihawina lopi bik dawng tâk ah  
ngai tina lam hi in a lang hi.

Nasemtu pastor leh  
upa le vaihawmna bawl phate,  
thugen leh mi hilna ah bawl  
phate chu a lul ua, a le ni ah  
chawihawi tâk ahi him uh ahi.

**5:18, Pathian lekha thu in:**  
Deut. 25:4 a chun "Bawng-  
chal in bu a chil lai in a muk  
kân piak kin" ti ahi. Zia thu hi  
Pathian nasemtuten law a mu  
ding uh ahi ti genna'n a mang  
a, Paul in le I Kor. 9:9f, ah a  
mang kit hi.

Pathian lekha thu a  
pansat ziaak pakhat 'nasemtu  
chu law mu taak ahi' ti chu  
thuthung lui bu ah a um puai,  
Lk. 10:7 ah, "Nasemtu chu law  
mu taak ahi" ti a um hi. Zia  
hi a pansatna hi in a lang hi.  
Zia hin pastor lekhat hawtte hi  
chanchinpha Luka zik Pathian  
lekha bu ah pawm nung ah zik  
ahi ti a sulang hi.

**5:19, Kochuam upa a heknau  
chu:** Kochuam puitute hi mi gen  
buk a hi sek ziaak un humbit a  
ngai ua, amau humbitna ding

in amau hekna chu hiatpitu pani, pathum ngai bik gual in a lang hi. Maleh Deut. 19:15 te, Mat. 18:16 te, II Kor. 13:1, te I et chun zia dan hi kuate a hem humbit bikna ding ah bawl hi lo in mi zosia humbitna ding ah piak hi in a kilang hi. Chutichun kochuam puitute ding bik ah a hem, panpi lo bik a hem ahilona ding un hiatpitu dan in a phut gual chu phut zel ding ahi.

**5:20, Gitlo bawl zingte:** Zia tak ah gitlo bawl zingte a ti hi kochuam puitute lak ah thil gilo bawltute hin nau. A heknau chu a diklo ngei ahi chun puitu dangten le gitlo thil bawl a launa ding un, gitlo bawltute chu kochuam kikhawpna ah zilgai a hem, thunun a hem ding ahi.

**5:21, Zia thute hi:** A masang ah châng 19 - 20 na thu hi a gen bik deu ahi mai thei a, maleh bawl ding a piak dang zosia kha le a huap thei tho hi.

Dawisak bik leh dawisaklo bik te, panpi bik leh panpilo bik neilo in thil diktak ah bawl ding in a dawn ahi.

'Vansawlchak telte' ti hi zia tak a bep hin a kilang

a, mun dang a chun 'vansawlchak thiangthote' ti ahi sek hi (Mt. 25:31; Mk. 8:38; Lk. 9:26; Thuph. 14:10).

**5:22, Kuama chung in la khut nga pai kin: Zia thu umzia chu:**

i) Kochuam puitu a hekteu chu hiatpitu pani, pathum kam a pat ah a heknau chu a dik ngei ahi ti la hiatchianlo chun zilgai ziang kin tina a hem?

ii) Pathian nasemtu thunun ah um zing laite chu a chungchhang thu uh nguntak ah ngaitua fel ahi masia la lut kit mai kin, tina a hem?

iii) Mi, nasemtu ding ah namdet taak ahi leh hilo etchet ahi masia namdet ziang kin, tina ahem hin a.

A nunnungpen hi pawmdan tangpi pen ahia, Moffat vang vang chun, "Presbyter ah namdet ding in kinaw ngai kin" tin a letdawk ahi.

**Midang gitlona ah le pang kin:** Namdet tâk lo namdettu chun a namdet gitlona maw a kipuak ding ahi tina ahi.

**5:23, Tuisik bep dawn ta kin:** Timothi chu a gilpi a nat sek zia leh a damlo zing sek zia in damdawi ding in uain

Ziate chu Lalpa mattaak, na pha zosia sem ding ah kisa zosa, mat phatchuam thei, ngailul ding mi ahiu, a ti ahi.

**2:22, Khanglai nawpnate:**

Khanglai nawpnate chu bang ahi diam? Paul huntawp lam ah hin chu Timothi le kum 40 vel hung hi tan tin, tangval vanglai chu hi ta puan a. Chutichung chun le Timothi kiang ah 'Khanglai nawpnate zamsan in la' a la ti tho tho chu bang ahi diam? Nungchang detlo kha nusia'n la, Khristian nungchang det, diknate, gin nate, hepinate, lem nate, del zaw tan, a ti hi in a lang hi. Zia gual Khristian hindan pha leh det la nei theina ding in kikhawp leh pauchap taima'n, a tina hi in a lang hi.

**2:23, Kinialna ngawluai leh ...kinaknate a suasak sek hi:**

Kinialna ngawluai leh pil lo chun kimelmaknate, kidem nate, kimuthiamlonate, kinaknate, kidonate a suasak sek zia in ziagual kinialna phalo a chun pang kin, pan sang in kikawi kiang zaw'n, a ti ahi. Ziltinla diklo ziltitute zawgua nial nial hi bangma a pha-

chuam pua, nial guat ding ahi puai, a tina ahi.

**2:24, Lalpa suak chun kinak a chîn ding ahi puan:**

Mi dote, mi zaw guatte hi kochuam enkawltute ding in a pha puai. Mi'n ei do leh le do thuk ding ahi pua, dawthei tak leh zaidam tak ah ho thiamte, kipawlpî thiamte, hil thiamte a pawimawi, a ti ahi. Mi khenkhat chung ah phat a, khenkhat ngaisaklo in le um thei ahi. Zia gual chu hilo in, mi zosia chung ah phat sua ding ahi, a ti ahi.

**2:25, A lang lam ah pangte chu:**

Kochuam puitute do lam ah kilekte, kochuam kal lam ah thilbawlte hi le um thei ahi. Zia gual chu a hung um in le, kochuam puitute chun thunuaigawl tak in thil umdan a hilchianua, thil chinchai a kawkmua, a phalam ah pui a guat ham ham ding uh ahi. Zia gual ah a bawlnau chu Pathian in le malzawl in tin, a thilbawl guat uh chu haisan in puizan thei kit mai ahi sek ui.

Zia gual chun pawlam ah donate leh ginglote dodalna ahem hileh le thunuaigawl

A thu kizikna a pat hin a suangphum chu bang hem ti hiat a haksa ma mai. Scott chun, Pathian suangphum det chu 'gingtu diktakte' hi ding in a gingcha, Gealey, Barclay leh White te chun 'kochuam' hi ding in a gingchau. Humpheys chun, 'Apostolte ziltalna' hi ding in a gingcha, Horton chun, 'Khrista Jesu' hi ding in a gingchai. Zia Pathian suangphum det hi kochuam kingakna suangphum ahi chun 'Khrista Jesu' ti hi a ginchak um pen hi.

**2:20, In lian tak sung a chun:** In lian tak a ti hi 'kochuam' hi in a lang a, chun a sung ah bel a ti hi a masang ah thu hi vak et in kochuam sung ah semtu chi chuam chuam etsakna a mat ahi. 'Leibel tang khat a pat siam hi ngal, bel pakhat lultak; bel dang pakhat chu lul lo tak ah siam ding in belveltu chun leibel chung a chun thu a nei pua ahem? ti a hi. Maleh zia hi chu tu ah l thugen uh hi tawh a kituak chet puai.

l Kor. 3:12 a chun nasep dan chi chuam chuam etsakna'n mat a hi. "Suangphum chung a chun kuan le sana in ahem, dangka in ahem, suangman-

tam in ahem, thing in ahem, nasawl in ahem, bupawl in ahem sa ta leh" ti ahi. Zia hi tawh a kituak pen tuak hi. A nasep uh ngai pawimaw leh ngai pawimaw lo hin a semtu le a huam khawm thei hi.

**Kuale zia thil phalo ka gente lak ah kipat:** 'Zia thilte' a ti hi ngai pawimawlo ding a tite hi a hi mai ahi. Ngai pawimaw lo ding leh ziltalna diklote hi kibang ah a gel ahi. 'Zia thilte lak a chun mi a kikawi kiang chun, bel thiangotho, Lalpa mat-taak, nasep pha zosia kisazo sa, ngailul ding chu hin a,' a ti ahi. Ziltalna diklo lak ah mi a kikawi thiangotho chun bel ngailul ding chu hi ding ahi.

**Kihithiantho chun:**

Kihithiantho ti hi a um-zia tak chu 'kikawi thiangotho' ama ah buakna zosia kha suthiang' tina ahi. Lungthim lam ah kisukthianna, kisukthianthona a kaww bik ahi.

**Bel man pha (Bel thiangotho):**

Bel man pha / bel thiangotho a ti chu ziltalna diklo in a sukbuai lo' ziltalna diklo lam him him ama ah beklo, ginna diktak tuktute hi in a lang hi.

tawmcha dawn sek ding ah gen ahi. Zia hi tulai gingtuten pansatna ah mang in mani thiam kichan in zudawn tamtak a um a, maleh damdawi ah mang lo, huntaww helote ding in a pha diak puai.

**5:24, Mi khenkhat gitlonate:** Mi khenkhat gitlona chu a kilang ngal mai a, thaww le a thaww khawlaw uh ahi. Mi khenkhat gitlona chu vang a kilang ngal ziang ngai pua, maleh selguk den thei hi puan a. Khrista vaihawmna masang ah hung kilang vek ding ahi.

**5:25, Thilpha kilang ngal ziang le um:** Ziagualmachun mi khenkhat thilpha bawl chu a kilang ngal ziang sek a, pachak le a law khawlaw ngal mai sek ui. Khenkhat thilpha bawl chu vang a kilang ngal ziang sek pua, maleh selguk den thei hi puan tin, Khrista vaihawmna masang ah suklat vek hung hi ding ahi.

**6:1, Suak ngawngkaww baat:** Pathian min leh Pathian thu hi gensiat ah a umlona ding in suakte chun a puteu chu a pha'u em, a sia'u em bangkim ah a puteu thu a kaww a zang in a zawp ding uh ahia, Lal Jesu

kilepsan ding vang chu hilo in. Ginglo pu neite chu a umdan uh pha ah a puteu chu zo ding ah ziltal a hiau.

**6:2, Gingtu pu neite:** Gingtu pu neiten a puteu chu nel talua in ngainep khan nau ti a lau a, Khrista zia ah unau ahinaw chu kithada khawlawna mang lo in taima diak ah a nau sepna a mat zawk ding uh ahi. A nasep uh lawkpitu a puteu chu Khristian tho ahi zia ah un taima zaw diak leh phatchuamngai zaw diak in a sep ding uh ahi.

**Zia thute hi hil in la, til in:** Zia hin a masang ah a thugente a khan ziltal ding leh til ding tina le a kaww thei a, bung 6:3 ah a gen dingte hin ziltal in la, til in tina le a kaww thei hi. Chuti ahi chun a masang ah thulaww lak ah, ti chu 6:3 ah bek ding hi zawn a. A gen dingte lawm lak ah a be ding hi a lemlona a um pua, a ban ding thute hi ziltal in la, tiil in tina a kaww zaw ahi.

**Genkhaww ding:**

1. Timothi kiang in Paul in 'uain le dawn sek in' a tia, zu dawn hi sual ahi leh hilo genkhaww hileh.

## Zillai - 11

**Thupi: Ziltilna Diklo leh Hausakna Dik****Bible: I Tim. 6: 3 - 10****Changvawp: 6:10.**

**Thumapui:** Zia tak a hin ziltilna diklo, Pathian ngaisak hi lawkna a hem tia, lawkpi gawtute ziltilna leh tawidan diklo zia, siatna leh manthaina ah amau puiluttu ding bep ahi dan a taklang a, “Dangka sum ngainat hi gitlona tincheng bul ahi” ti a gen hi. Pathian ngaisak hi lawkna ahi dan hi vang Khrista zia ah thawk le kipak zingna, kumtuang ah a kiang ah thamuang tak ah umna ding ahi zawk zia a gen ahi.

**6:3, Thuhilna chuam:** Ziltilna hisello, chanchinpha ziltilna tawh kituaklo hi in a lang hi.

**I Lalpau Jesu Khrista thute:**

I Lalpa Jesu Khrista thute ti chu ‘chanchinpha’ tina hi mai ding ahi. Chanchinpha chu I Lalpa Jesu chanchin leh a thilbawl leh a ziltilna zikna bu ahi ngal a.

**Pathian ngaisakna tawh kituak:** Pastor lekthawt zik ahi lai hin ginna leh thil hi tena phatak a nei tau a, zia tena chu “Pathian ngaisakna lam thuhilna” a sak uh hi in a lang hi.

**6:4, Ama chu mi kisathei...:**

Mi’n Lal Jesu thu leh a ziltilna thu a awilo ua, a nial uh chun a chapo ua, amau a kikawisang ta luau a, Lal Jesu leh a ziltilna ziang le bangma’n a ngai puau, tina ahi. Chuti ahi chun

Khristiante thugin leh ziltilna umzia a he puau a, hiatthiam malak in niakal thiamna mai ah lak ding a guau a, zia chun kinialna leh kinakna bep lo chu ga bangma sua lo ding ahi.

**6:5, Ngaituana gilo leh thutak neilo mite:** Zia gual mite chu a lunggil uh a sizozta, Pathian thutak a hiat uh kha lakman piak ahi tau a, Pathian ngaisak chu lawkna a hem a tiu a, Pathian thu chu amau lawkna ding bep in mat a gaw zel uh ahi.

**6:6, Pathian ngaisak hi...:**

Gingtu hi zia ah mal-sawmna dawn ding tamtak um maleh Khrista gin zia ah thawk ding tamtak a um kit hi. Khrista zia ah gentheina, haksatna, sukgentheinate thawk

sim diaklo hi ding ahi. Phileta hi vang chu tu hi a gen masak penna ahi.

**2:18, Thawkitna chu a tung zo tai:** Zia ziltilna diklo ziltiltute ziltilna chu ‘thawkitna chu tuhin le a tung zo tai’ thawkitna dang a um ta puai, ti hi ahi. A ziltilna hin mi khenkhat a subuai in a puai kawi a, a khawkhawp mai ahi. Humenai leh Phileta ten chanchinpha thutak a petmang san nau tak chu ‘thawkitna chu tuhin le a tung zo tai’ a tiu hi ahi.

Bang gual tuk in a hem a ziltil uh ti a gen puai, Lal Jesu a hung kit ta, kum sang vaihawmna I pan tau a, thawkitna ahi tai, a tiu ahem? Baptisma I chan hi Khrista thina ah I thiu a, a tiu hem? Pianthakna hi thawkitna ahia, thina a pat I pawt a, hinna ah lut I hui, thagau lam thawkitna ahi a tiu a hem a gen puai.

Bang gual chu hi taleh, Bible in thawkitna a gen hi chu ahi paw vek a, taksa thawkitna thasang ah lak thei hilo ding ahi.

A ziltilna chu bang gual a la hitaleh le, a ziltilna

in a huap khawm chu taksa thil hi in thagau a khawi puai, ti ah kingai leh zawntat khawksaklona keng khawm hi in a lang hi. A zia chu châng 19 ah “Lalpa min lam tapo in gitlona nusia hen” a ti khel khel ahi.

**2:19, Pathian suangphum det:** Mi’n in a sak tak ua leh suangphum a phum ua, suangphum a chun a in min te, a phumtu leh a phum niteu a zik sek ui. Zia gual deu a chun Pathian suangphum a hin thuzik a um ahi. A sik khat a chun, “Lalpa’n ama a te a hiai” ti ahi. Zia thu hi Kora te, Dothan te, Abiram ten Aron thiampu hina a chu lai ua Mosi a la dawnhuna paukam kha a lakchawm hi in a lang hi. Mosi’n, “Zing zingkal leh Lalpan ama a te leh mithiangthote chu sulang in ama va nai ding in ti ding ahi, a lawite ngei chu ama va nai ding ti ding ahi” a tia (Num. 16:5).

A sik langkhat lam ah chun, “Lalpa min lam tapo in gitlona nusia hen” ti ahi kit hi. Zia thu hi chu Bible a pat ah a lakna hiat a haksama mai. Mun chuam chuam ah lak khawm ah suktua hi mai thei ahi.



zang tak leh phatak ah at phel thiam ahi. Loubawl mi hitaleh a lou phatak ah bawl thiam ahi. Zia gual nasemtu, nasep thiam bik gual chu hi ding in Timothi chu a tilkho ahi.

**Thutak thu chu diktak ah hilchian:** “Thutak thu’ chu chanchinpha thutak, Khristiante ziltilna diktak hi ahi. Dik tak ah hilchian ti hi ‘orthotomounta’ ahi. Zia chu a umzia bul tak chu zang tak ah phel ahem, kigual tak ah tan a hem ahi. Zia chu matchak mang thiam, nasep thiam, bawl thiam genan a la mang uh ahi.

Chutichun, Timothi chu mistri thiam tak te gual, puankhui thiam takte gual, loukai thiam takte gual ah Pathian thu umzia leh ahina he ah, vawpbit ding ah te, chanchinpha thutak gen dan dingte, chanchinpha tawh kilem ah hindan dingte, chanchinpha ziak ah thawk dan dingte in a tilkho ahi.

**2:16, Holimna pawlche Kiheisan in:** Pathian zalona thilbawl te, Pathian khawksaklona thugen mai mai te hin ginchak sang in mi a puisual thuk thei ahi. Ziaziakchun, khawk ah

a kilat masang in le Pathian zalona lam kampau leh Pathian khawksaklona lam paukam hi chu manglo a kiheisan ding in a tilkho ahi.

**Zia chun mite:** Pathian zana leh khawksakna neilo ah paukam mangte hin ginchak sang in lunggil a la, Pathian ngaisaklona ah te, khawksaklona ah te hiat lo kal in mi a puilut thei ahi. Ziagualmachun, Pathian zana le neilo ah thu gen mai mai te chu ginchak sang in a sual nasa thei ahi.

**2:17, A thute chu meima hik gual in:** Meima pawn ah a hik a pun tul tul sek gual in, zia ziltilna diklote hi a pung tul a, a ziltilna chun kochuam a subuai ta ahi, a tina ahi tuak hi. Ziaziakchun, “Mei chu meisi ahi pet in sumit in” ti thupil gual in, zia ziltilna diklote hi a nasat siat diak masang ah sumit ding in a tilkho ahi.

**A lak un:** Zia ziltilna diklo ziltiltute lak a chun Humenai leh Phileta a pang uh ahi. Humenai chu I Tim. 1:20 ah Paul in, “Setan ah ka pedawk hi” a tite lak a khan a pang ta ahi. Pathian gensiatlo a zil theina ding in a thunun ahia, maleh a

lai in le kipak zing theina I nei chun, Pathian ngaisak hi lawkna ahi. Pathian ngaisakna hi taksa thil ahi pua, thagau thil ahi zawi. Lal Jesu I ginna ziak uh le khawvel hinkhua nawpna ding a hem, sum leh pài haisakna ding a hem ahi pua, hukdam ah I um ua, kumtuang ah ama kiang ah I um theina ding un ahi zawi.

**6:7, Khawvel a hin bangma:** Khawvel ah I hung pian in bangma tawh I hung piang khawm pua, I thi un le bangma keng chuam diaklo ding I hui. Ziaziakchun sum leh paai hi I pianlaw a hem, I thina ding pen ahi puai ti a kichian hi.

**6:8, Nek ding leh sil ding I nei ua leh:** Sum leh pàite hi zia khawvel khel lam ah chun a phachuam ta pua, ziaziakchun, hausak tup tinten a ngai pua, nisin pawimaw tiang I nei chun I lungawi mai ding uh ahi.

**6:9, Himaleh hausak nuamte chu...:** Hausak nawpna hin eima angung bep khualna a piang a, khua a mu pua, kilawm leh kilawmlo a ngaitua pua, Pathian a lau pua, siatna

leh manthaina mi tamtak a puilut sek ahi. Mi hausapa kha le hausak nawpna chun kumkhua manthaina in a puilut ahi (Lk. 12:13ff). Mi hausapa leh Lazar tekhin thu (Lk. 16:19ff) kha le ziagual ma thu chu ahi.

**6:10, Dangka sum ngainat hi gitlona chitin bul ahi:**

Gealey chun zia thupil hi zia hunlai a chun thupil um sa gen sawn mai hi ding in a gel a, a Grik pau ah ‘bul’ ti masang a hin definite article a umlo ziak in a ziktu hin bul (gitlona bul) tamtak lak ah pakhat gual in a ngaitua ahi tuak hi, a ti thei hi.

Maleh ‘gitlo tincheng bul ahi’ ti hi a ziktu tuppen hi ah hiat ahi. Dangka sum ngainat hi gitlona tincheng bul ahi ti hi a dik ma ma ahi.

Sum muna ding in mite’n a bawl nawplo uh phalo tamtak a bawl sek ui. Zu zawkte, nekgukte, gukchakte hi le phalo sa pum pum in sum muna ding in mi’n a bawl khawlaw sek ui. Zia gual chun sum ngainatna hin gitlo khuk thuk tak ah ginna phatsan hial in le mite a puilut thei ahi.

**Khenkhat in:** Zia tak ah khenkhat a ti hi chang 5na ah Pathian ngaisak hi lawkna a hem tite chanchin genkitna ahi tuak hi. A lak ua chun mi khenkhat sum ngainat zia ah ginna jamsan, bawl kha bek kisalo ah lungngai beidawng ma ma a ziktu hin hiat a nei um hi ding ahi.

**Genkhawm ding:**  
1. Sum hausak hi nawp zia ah thepna lut bailam dan gen hi tiu.

....xXx....

## Zillai - 15

### Thupi: Nasemtu Pawmtâk

**Bible: II Tim. 2:14-26**

**Changvawp: 2: 22**

**Thumapui:** Zia tak thu hi ziltilna diklo, kinialna suaksak sek te, Pathian zalonate, thawkitna chu tuhin le ahi tai, tite lak ah koch-uamte vengbit ding ah tilkhona leh khanglai nawpnate taisan ah Pathian pawl mite tel zaw ding ah hilna ahi.

**2:14, Zia hi hiatsak kit in la:** 'Zia hi' a ti hi chanchinpha ziltilna diktak Paul in a gen sek kha hi ding ahi. Chanchinpha diktak, Khristian ziltilna diktak chu hiatnawn sak kit in a ti ahi.

**Thu mai mai chung in kinial kiu hen:** Chanchinpha thutak hi diak lo, gnostic te ziltilna thu mai mai ah a kinial ah hun a sukbeilona ding un, gingtute ginna leh ziltilna leh umdan te phatchuamngai tak ah gen ding ahi. Ziltilna diklo ziltiltute kinialpi chu a phachuam pua, phatchuam malak in a ziltilnau thedalna bep ahia, a ngaitha-tute a puikawi thei zawi, a ti ahi. Zia hi tutiang in dik pek nalai ding ahi. Ziltilna chuam ziltiltute ha kinial ah kinialpi hi a ziltilnau a dawigual ua gena lemchang piakna ahia, a ziltilnau thedalna lemchang tak ahi.

Khatvei nivei gen ah a pawm nawp lo uh chun pawtsan mai ding, thipsan mai ding ahi.

**A ngaithate ding in siatna ahi zawi:** Ziltilna diklo ziltiltute thugen leh dawtna siam khan mite lungthim a pui kawi sek ahi. Dik tak ah I nialthâk theilo vang leh dik zaw'n a kigel mai ua, ziltilna dik a pet-mang san sek uh ahi.

**2:15, Pathian ang ah pawm taak:** Eima thiam kichan ziang mai lo in, Pathian mitmu ah I nasep dan hi a phatawk em? ti ngaitua zing in Pathian kipak sak ding ngaitua in nasep gua'n; Pathian na hi Pathian mit tung in sep gua'n, a ti ahi pen hi.

**Nasemtu:** Zia tak ah nasemtu ti hi nasemtu naran bep hilo in, nasep thiam tak, mistri hi ta leh, a matchak mang thiam, thingte

clay chun Martar te la a pat lak hi ding in a gingcha kit hi.

**A thina I thi khawm uh chun:** A masa gual ni hi Rom 6:4-5 tawh a kibat deu ziak in Baptisma thu genna hi ding in Gealey, Scott, Humpheys te chun a gingchau a, Horton leh Barclay chun Martar thu genna hi ding in a gingchau ahi. Baptisma thu genna ahi chun Baptisma hi Khrista thina leh thawkitna zawpna ahi, tina hin a. Martar thu genna ahi chun Khrista ziak ah I thawk a, I thi chun a kiang ah um ding I hui tina hi ding ahi. A nunung zawk hi a thu tawh a kituak zawi.

**2:12, I thawk uh chun:**

A ban gual ni hi Khrista ding ah thawk thu leh Khrista ding ah thuaktute chanvo genna ahi. Thawkna a umlo chun lallukhuk a um puai, ti thupil gual deu in, martar leh Khrista min ah thuaktute chu Khrista vaihawmpitu dingte hi ding a hui, a tina ahi.

**Ama I kilepsan uh chun:** A ban gual ni kit hi Khrista panpi ngamlo ah kilepsantute chanvo ding genna ahi kit hi. Lal Jesu kilepsantute chu ni nunung ah vaihawm ni a chun Lal Jesu le hun kilepsan ding ahi.

Ama ngei in “mite masang ah ei panpi taphawt, ka pa van ah mi masang ah panpi ing ka tin, kuale mite masang ah ei kilepsan taphawt, ka pa van ah mi masang ah kilepsan ding ka hi”, a ti ahi (Mat. 10:32-33).

**2:13, Ginumlo maleu hin:**

A tawp gual ni hi chu thudik um sa ahi mai hi. Mihingte hi I ginum puau a, tuni I panpi hi a zing in I kilepsan kit mai sek ahi. Ziagual mi chu mi tamtak I um uh ahi. Pathian vang chu kumkhua in a pangai zing a, a danglam ngai pua, a thu le a pangai zing ahi. Num. 23:19 ah “Pathian chu mihing gual ah lepchia ahi pua, mihing thi theite gual ah ngaidan theng ngai lo ahi. A mualsualo ding in a kitiam ngai em? ti gual in.

Tertullian chun “*Thuak ngam lo chu thuaktu mite hi thei puan a*” a ti ahi. ‘Jesu chu Pathian dawigual ah ginum ding in a thi, Khristiante’n le Pathian dawigual chu a zawp ding uh ahi’ ti’n Barclay chun a la gen ahi.

**Genkhawm ding:**

1. Khristiante leh sepaite kibatna genkhawm hileh.

**Zillai - 12**

**Thupi: Ginna Kidona Pha**

**Bible: I Tim. 6:11- 21**

**Changvawp: 6:12**

**Thumapui:** Zia tak a hin Timothi chu ginna ah dingdet ding ah te, kumtuang hinna tudet ding ah te, mi hausate chu a sum leh pai ua a ginnau ngalo a, Pathian ah kinga zaw ding ah te, ziltitu dikloten ‘ginna’ a hi sak uh kinialnate chu jamsan ding in a hil ahi.

**6:11, Ahin, nang Pathian mi:**

Thuthung lui a chun zawlneite hi ‘Pathian mi’ a ti sek ui. Mosia te (Exo. 33Z:1), Thiampu Eli kiang ah zawlnei hung te (I Sam. 2:27), Samuel te (I Sam. 9:6) Zawlnei Sameia te (I kgs. 12:22), Eliza te, ( I Kgs. 17:24), Elisha te (II Kgs. 4:7) chu “Pathian mi’ ti a hui. Zawlneite chu Pathian kiang a pat thu dawng a mite kiang ah puangtu a hui. Zia gual a chun Timothi hi ‘Pathian mi’ ti hi in a lang hi.

**Zia thilte chu zamsan in:**

Timothi in a zamsan dingte chu chang 3 - 10 ah a gen tâk ziltitna him lo leh umdan phalote hi ding ahi. Midang in a nung a zui theina ding in kochuam puitute chun zia thilte hi a zamsan ding uh ahi.

**6:12, Ginna kidona pha chu do in la:** Pathian nasemtute hi

kidona galdotute tawh a tekhin ahi. Kidona a hem ahiloleh kittaitekna (competition) ah bawl phaten chawihawina lawman lopitak a dawn sek gual un Pathian nasemtu, Lalpa ding ah ginum tak ah sem, mabak mualsuatute’n Lalpa a kipat in chawihawina lultak, kumtuang hinna dawng ding gual in a ngaitua ahi.

**Kumtuang hinna chu tudet tan:**

‘Kumtuang hinna’ chu lawman gual in a ngaitua ahi. Zia chu midang in a chudaw piaklona ding in kihabawl ding in a filkho hi in a lang hi. Thupuan bung 3:11 ah “Kuaman la lallukhuk chu a lak piaklona ding in, la thil neisate chu vawp pha tan” ti hi tawh umzia kibang hin a.

**Puandawna pha chu bawla ta la hi kha:**

Puandawna pha ti hi ‘thugin puandawna ahia, Thugin dik puandawna tina ahi.

Chutichun zia thu hin Timothi in “Jesu chu Lalpa ahi” ti baptisma a chan lai ah a puannate, nase-mtu ding ah namdet ahilai ah a puanate, suangkul a tan (Heb. 13:23) chung ah a puannate a kaw thei vek hi.

**6:13, Pathian, thil bangkim hinna pepa:** Pathian chu bangkim hinna nak, hinna siamtu, hinna petu, suhingu, hinna vawp bittu leh vawp hingtu ahi genna ahi.

**Puandawna pha puangpa:**

Lal Jesu chu Timothi gual tho ah puandawna pha puang-dawk panpa, hi ah gen ahi. Puandawna pha pandawkpa, thugin dik puangdawk pan pa, I tiu hi a umzia bang ahi diam? Jerome Bible chun ‘Jesu Khrista, Pontia Pilate ma ah thutak hiatsaktu gual ah thugentu’ ti in a ledawk hi. Khenkhat chun zia hun lai a hin Apostolte thugin piandaw hunlai ahia, ‘Pontia Pilate thu in a thuk a’ ti tuk (tawh kibang) in a gel ui. Khenkhat in Pilate ma ah Messiah ahi a pawmna kha a genna hi in a gel ua, khenkhat in thi tiang ah thu awi ah Pilate masang ah hang-san tak ah a um thu genna in a gel ui.

Zia chang hi Pathian chu hinna vawp tu ahi he a, Lal Jesun thi tiang ah a Pa thu a zawp dan hezing a thupiakte chu zawm ding ah filkhona ahi.

**6:14: I Lalpau Jesu Khrista chu suklat ahi masia:** Zia tak ah ‘suklat’ ti hi Gk. in Epiphaneia ahia, a hungkitna ding genna paukam bik deu ah mat ‘parousia’ chu hilo maleh Khrista hungkitna genna tho hi’n a lang hi. Khrista hungkit masia chu thupiak chu dem kailo ah vawp thi-angtho ding in a dawn ahi.

**Thupiak:** Thupiak ti hin ch. 11 leh 12 ah thupiak bep hi hilo in bawl ding ah thupiak dang zosia le a huap hi.

**Buaklo leh dem bei in:** ‘Thiangtho’ ti hi Gk. in ‘aspilon’ ahia, zia chu ‘buak beklo’ tina ahi. Ziakiak hin khenkhat chun ‘buak beklo leh dem kailo’ ti chu mihing genna mat ahi sek a (Jak. 1:27, I Pet. 1:19; II Pet. 3:14), zia hin le thupiak vawp thi-angtho thu gen sang in Timothi buak beklo leh dem bei ah um ding a filkhona lam ahi a gingchau a, maleh a Grik pau chun thupiak buak beklo leh dem kailo ah vawp thi-angtho ding ah dawtna a kaw hi.

Ziate chu hezing in Paul hin ‘ka chanchinpha gen gual, David suan ah hung piang, mithi lak a pat thokit ta, Jesu Khrista kha hezing in’, a ti ahi.

**2:9, Zia a ding chun gimnate ka thuk ah:** Lal Jesu chanchin ka gen zia chun thil hikhialtu gual in kawlbud in suangkul tan sak ka hi. Kei chu min thikkhau (chain) in ei hen maleu chanchinpha chu vang kan thei ahi diak puai, a ti ahi. Chanchinpha gentute chu dodaltute’n sugenthe in that sek maleu, mi thinlung sung ah chanchinpha lulna chu a dal thei chuam puai. Ziakiakchun Martarte thisan chu chanchinpha chi (thaichi) gual a chanchinpha thedaltu ahi.

Zia thu hin Paul chu sakhua danglam gentu ahi zia chun bep hilo in, a chiana taphawt ah buaina siamdawktu ah a ngaw zia chun un suangkul ah tang ahi ti kichian tak in ei hil ahi.

**2:10, Telte zia chun bangkim ka thuk sek:** Judate chu Pathian nam telte ti a hui a, zia paukam chu la in gingtute chu telte ti a hui. Maleh zia hin chu gingtu hitate zia chun ah thawkna sang in hung ging dingte zia

ah thawkna a genna zawk ahi. A thawkna zia chun le hukdam ah a um theina ding un, a tawp tiang ah hukdam ah a um ua, lopina ah a lut theina ding un ahi.

**Khrista Jesu ah um hukdamna chu:** Lal Jesu gin zia chun ah lungsiatna ah hukdam I hin nau thu a gen ahi. ‘Jesu Khrista hukdamna’ ti a hem, ‘Jesu Khrista gin zia chun ah hukdamna’ ti tawh kibang ahi.

**Kumtuang lopina chu:** Gitlo leh thina leh haksatna in a suk-buai thei taak lo hinna lul leh lopi, van ah Pathian kiang ah I la chan ding uh chu ahi. Hukdamna chu zia khawvel a hin I chang pan a, a bukim chu vang van ah Pathian kiang ah I la chan ding uh ahi.

**2:10: Zia thugen hi a dik ahi:** Thubul patnan Paul in “Zia thu hi a dik ahi” ti hi a mang ngai puai, I tiu kha hezing hi tin uh, Zia thu hin a tup chu a ban ah a gen dingte hi a dik in a pawmtak hi, tina ahi.

Chang 11-13 sung hi thu um sa a gensawn hi in a lang hi. Khawi a pat kila a hem ti hiat a haksa khawp mai hi. Gealey chun Baptisma thu a pat lak hi ding in a gel hi. Bar-

ngaitualo in Khrista nasepna ah a kipumpiak ding uh ahi, a ti ahi.

**2:7, Ka thugen hi:** A masang a hin tekhnin thu ah a gen ziak in a hiat haksu deu a, ngaitua ngai deu ah hia in, “ka thugen hi ngaitua in, Lalpa chun bangkim in hiattheina hun pe ding ahi” a ti ahi. Timothi hin zia tekhnin thu umziate hi nguntak ah a ngaitua chun, a umzia hi-atthiam theina Lalpa’n a piak ding ahi. A ngaitua peilo leh vang zia tekhnin thu umzia lopi tak hi hedawk theilo ding ahi.

**2:8, Mithi lak a pat thokit:** Lal Jesu chanchin lak ah David suan ah hung piang ahina leh mithi lak a pat thokit ahina khel khel a hung gen hi a mak ahi. Scott- chun, Khrista chu tuhinh van ah um maleh l mihing ziau a la pu zing a, ei uh ding ah ettawn pha pen ahi ti suklat ahi mai thei hi, a tii.

Khristiante thugin a hin, Khrista chu mihing ah a hung pianna leh mithi lak a pat a thawkitna hi a thupi pen ahi zing hi. Jesu chu ei hukdam ding ah Pathian mihing ah hung chang, l gitlonate ziak ah thi ah a vui uh, ei hukdam ding ah

thina zo ah lopi tak ah thokit ta kha ahi ti hezing ding in Timothi chu Paul in a dawn ahi.

**David suan ah mi:** Jesu Khrista chu David suan ah hung piang ahi genna ahi. Thuthung lui ah Messiah chu lal David suan ah hung piang ding ah genna a um hi. Isai 11:1 a chun “Jesi a pat in jung hung kek-dawk in tin, a zung a pat bak chu hung ga dawk in a” ti ahi. Zia hi David suan ah Lal Jesu hung pian ding thu genlawkna hi ah gen ahi. Chun vansawlichak in Mari kiang ah “Lalpa Pathian in a kiang ah a suantu David chutpha chu pia’n tin, Jakob suante chung ah kumtuang in lal in tin, a gam in kiam ni nei ta puan a”, a tii (Lk. 1:32,33). Zia gual tak hin Jesu chu David suante a pat a hung piang ahi. “David suan ah mi” ti hin David lalchutpha chu, David lalna goluatu ahi ti kaww khawm ngal ahi.

**Ama chu ka chanchinpha:** Chanchinpha gentu khenkhat, gnostic ziltiltute gual in Lal Jesu chanchin hi diklo tak in, mihing tak tak le hilo, Pathian tak tak le hi lo a hem, thi le thi lo a hem gual in a gen sek uh ahi.

**6:15, Zia chu a hun tak in:** Khrista hungkitna ding genna in Khrista chu Pathian lemguat gual in a hun tak in hungkit ding ahi. Pathian chu pak tâk thuneitu, Lalpente Lalpen, lalte Lal ti ahi.

**6:16,** Chang 15 leh 16 hi Pathian pakna la (Doxology) a tiu chu ahi. Pathian bep chu thi theilona neitu, vâk nai theilo ah um, kuama mu ngailo leh mu theilo ahi. A kiang ah chun kumtuang in chawihawina leh thilhitheina um ta hen, a ti ahi.

**6:17, Zia khawvel ah mi hausate chu:** ‘Zia khawvel ah mi hausate’ ti hi tulai khawvel ah mi hausate ti ding ahi. ‘Khawvel’ ti ah ledawk ‘aiwni’ hi a umzia tak chu ‘kum’ ahia, ‘tulai kum ah hausate’ l ti ngai pua, ‘tulai khawvel ah hausate’ l ti zaw sek ui. Zia thu ma hi ll Tim. 4:10 leh Tita 2:12 ah ‘tulai khawvel’ ti ah ledawk ahi.

Mi hausate ding a chun sum ging ah thamuang a, Pathian ngaisaklo ziang hi bailam ma ma hi ding ahi. Lal Jesun le sum hau a sum thamuanpi a Pathian ngaisaklo khawwka, mi hausu a tekhnin thu (Lk. 12:13 - 21) leh mi hausu leh Lazar

tekhnin thu (Lk. 16:19 -31 in a gen ahi.

Zia hin le mi hausate chu chapo zianglo a, a petu Pathian chung ah kipak zaw ding ah te, sum ah ginna ngalo ah a petu Pathian chung ah kingga zaw ding in a ziltit ahi.

**6:18, Ama chun thilpha a hui a:** Mi hausu ding in sum hau hi nawpna a lian a, hausatna ding bep ngaitua a, a hung kile kit ding ngaitua ah sum mat a ngai sek hi. Ziakiakchun a paisa’u chu thilpha bawlina mat phal ding ah te, Pathian nasepna thawlawm pe phal dingah te leh thil phal ding ah ten tilkho a hui.

**6:19, Suangphum pha, go thil:** Suangphum ti ah ledawk themelion hin umzia pani, ‘suangphum’ ti leh ‘sum’ ti a nei ahi. A nunung hin Lal Jesun Van ah go khawwkhawm ding ah a genna (Mat. 6:19-21) hi tawh a kituak ma mai. A masa zaw hin Lal Jesun suangpi chung ah insatu a gen (Mat. 7:24-27) kha a kituakpi kit ahi.

Hun hung tung ding, khawvel hung um kit a ding ah go khawwkhawm a hem, suangphum khawwkhawm a hem chu

a umzia kibang tho ding ahi. Zia khawvel ah leh khawvel hung um kit a ding ah kumtuang hinna a nei theina ding ua van ah go khawl khawm ding a hem, suangphum khawlkhawm ding a hem a gen ahi pen hi.

### Hinna tak tak chu:

Zia hi 'kumtuang hinna' tina ahi ginchat a um hi. Zia kumtuang hinna chu hinna lul, zia khawvel ah leh khawvel hung um kit ding ah hinna lul ahi genna ahi.

### 6:20, La kiang ah vawp sak ah um:

Timothi kiang ah vawp sak ah um chu chanchinpha leh kochuam etkawlna na ahi. Kochuam mi a hinate, kochuam hotu a hinate, thugentu ahina te, ziltiltu a hinate hezing in chanchinpha leh Khristian hinkhua a vawpbit ding ahi. Chanchinpha chu sakhua dang ziltilna te leh zia khawvel pilnaten a sukbuailona ding in a vawpbit ding ahi. Khristian hindan le zia ziltilnate chun a sukbuailona ding in a venbit ding ahi.

**Vengpha'n:** Vengpha'n ti hin chanchinpha vawpbit leh puanzak a huam hi. Chanchinpha chu a vawpbit in a puan-

zak ding ahi. Chanchinpha hi chanchinpha ahina gual tak ah vawpbit leh genzak ding ahi.

### Diklo tak ah pilna a tiu,...

**Kinialna:** 'Pilna' ti hi 'gnosis' a hia, a umzia pen tak chu 'hiatna' ahi. Chun nialna ti hi le 'Antithesis' a hia, zia umzia chu 'mi thu nialkalna' ahi tho hi. Ziaziakchun, gnostic ziltilna leh chanchinpha a dodalnau a genna hi ah ngai ahi. Gnostic ziltiltu pakhat Marcion in Khristian ziltilna nialkalna bu 'Antithesis' a zik ahi.

Marcion in zia lekhabu a zik hun hi Pastor lekhathtawt zik masang deu ahi. Pastor lekhathtawt kizik masang in antithesis bu ah ziltilna, chanchinpha dodalna lam thu hi a um tai ti a kilang hi.

Timothi chu ziltilna diklo, 'pilna' a sak uh leh 'kinialna' a titeu chu kiheisan ziang ding ah hil ahi. Zia hin ziltilna diklo dan pha ei gen ahi. A ziltilnau diklona lai mudaw gua ah a thugen uh ngai thâk sang in kiheisan ngal mai ziang a pha zawi ti ei gen hi.

**6:21, Zia chu mi khenkhat in:** Zia ziltilna diklo zawmtu, hiatna thuk bik nei ah kihete

chawp mai ding uh ahi.

Zia gual chun hun pum-pi (full time) ah Pathian nase-  
te hin le side income hawlo in, a chuam ah nek leh châk, sil leh chen, in leh lou, nei leh lam ding ngaituana ziak ah kisubuai ta lo a ginum tak ah Lalpa na l sep ding uh ahi. A na ginum tak ah semte chu Lalpa'n a pawimawteu a hiatpiak ahi.

### Sepai ding ah tel hotupa:

Sepai la tu leh neitu tina ahi. Sawlkar in sepai a lak chun sawlkar chu a neitu le ahi. Sepai zosia chun sawlkar thupiak a awi ua, a zawp ding uh ahi. Kido a pawimaw chun kidona sawl in tin, kidona a chun thi tiang ah ginum tak in a do mai ding ahi gual in nang le damsung khawsakna ngaitualo in Khrista ding ah ginum tak leh detdo tak in thi tiang in thuak mai in, a ti ahi.

Tu masang a khan lalten gam nei in sepai a nei sek ua, a sepaiteu chun a lal uh leh a gam ding un ginum tak leh hangsan tak in gal a do sek uh ahi. Sepai hatna zal in gam lian tak tak a la sek uh ahi. Zia chu mittha ah mu pum in Timothi chu sepai pha tak, lal leh a

gam ding ah mi ginum tak leh hangsan tak ah do a, lal ding ah gam latu gual ah Khrista ding ah ginum leh detdo tak ah thuak a Khrista gam kekliantu hi ding in a tîlko ahi.

### 2:5, Gualsiak kidemna ah:

Zia hin Khrista nase-  
mtute chu gualsiak kidemna pangtu gual in a gen a, kigualsiakna hatpen a hem, zotu a hem hi ding a chun gualsiakna dan gual tak ah bawl a ngai hi. Zia gual chun chanchinpha nasemtuten le dan gual tak in na a sem ding uh ahi, a ti ahi. Kidemna pangtute chun lawman mu gua'n theitawp in, dan gual tak in bawl in tin uh, Khrista nasemtute'n le Lalpa kiang ah mu guan dan gual tak in thei tawp in a pan ding uh ahi, a tina ahi.

### 2:6, Lou ah semgimpa chu:

Zia hin Khrista nase-  
te chu lo neitu, bu tamtak lak gua sem nasate tawh a tekhin kit ahi. Gualsiak kidemna pangtuten lawman lak gua a pan gual un lou neituten le bu tamtak lak gua in a pang uh ahi. Zia gual chun Khrista nase-  
mtuten le Pathian gam kekletna ding in damsung khawsakna



teu, sawlchak dangte leh a nungzuiteu le huam vek ding ahi.

**Ka kam ah thu la hiatte kha:** Ka ziltilna, ka thu gen la hiatte kha ti tawh kibang ahi. Paul ziltilna zosia le huap vek ding ahi.

**Mi ginum, mi dang hilsawn thei dingte:**

Chanchinpha kigen-sawn thu ahi pen hi. Maleh zia hin Pathian nasepna kilan sawn thu (Apostolic Sucession) genkhawm in Scott chun a gingcha ahi.

Timothi chu chanchinpha kepbit ding ah gen ahi gual in, a piaksawna ah le chingthei tak leh dutui tak ah mi ginum, mi dangte phatak ah hilsawn thei dingte kiang a bep, chanchinpha genna na chu pesawn ding in a ti dan ahi. Chanchinpha midangte kiang ah gensawn thei ding a chun chanchinpha chu chanchinpha ahina gual tak ah dawn thiam leh chan thiam a pawimawi.

Zia gual mite kiang bep a chun pesawn ding in a ti ahi. Zia hin Pathian nasemtu ding lakna ah dutui a pawimaw zia ei hiatsak ngal ahi.

**2:3, Sepai pha tak:** Lal Jesu'n sepai a nei hi tina ahi pua, Lal Jesu nasemtute chu sepai tawh a tekhn ahi. Sepai a le sepai mai mai hi lo, sepai pha tak tawh a tekhn ahi. Sepai chu galdo mi ahi ziak un haksatna detdo tak ah thawk ding dan a kizil uh ahi. Zia bep chu le hilo in, gam hukna ding a hem, gam lakna ding a hem ah a hinnu chaan huam ding ah ziltil le a hiu. Zia gual sepai ginum leh pha gual a chun Khrista ding ah sem a, haksatna thuk ding ah dawtna ahi. A chawm lam ah gen in Khrista ding ah thi tiang ah ginum tak ah haksatna thuk ding ah dawtna ahi.

**2:4, Sepai kuama'n damsung khawsaknate a hin...:**

Sepaite chu a pension masiau law kipia a hiu a, zia a law uh chu mangcha, a chuam a pai ah damsung khawsakna ding ngaitua talo a, a nasep ding uh a hotuteu in a piakteu chu ginum tak ah a sep mai ding uh ahi. A chuam ah amau a ding ngaitualo a, lak ahinau napi pen sep pitin chu a mawpuaknau ahi. Sepai ah lak a hinaw na chu sem a, a zi leh chateu, insung miteu chu a

chun Pathian thutak hiat malak in Khristian ginna chu a pet-mang san zaw sek ui. Mi sang ah muchian ah kigen te, mi sang ah he thuk ah kigelte hi a pet kawi nuam ma mau.

**Hepina la kiang in um ta hen:** Grik Bible a chun 'lungsi-atna la kiang un um ta hen', ti ahi. Zia lekha hi Timothi kiang ah thawt hi ngal, 'la kiang ah' ti lo a, 'la kiang un' a ti hi a mak khawp mai hi. Zia lekthawt hi Pathian nasemtute ding leh kochuam ding in a pawimawi ti sulang ding in 'la kiang un' ti ah a gen hi ding ahi.

.....xXx.....

**Genkhawm ding:**

1. Tu ah kochuamte'n khangthakte a phalam ah a hung ettawn ding ua l suang-phumteu genkhawm hileh.



TIMOTHI KIANG AH SAWLCHAK PAUL  
LEKHATHAWT PANINA

## Zillai - 14

**Thupi: Jesu Khrista Sepai Pha**

**Bible: II Tim. 2:1-13**

**Changvawp: II Tim. 2:3.**

**Thumapui:** Zia tak thu hi Timothi chu Khrista nasemtu ginum hi ding ah tilkhona ahi. Chaang 1-7 sung a hin tekkin thu chuam chuam 3 (pathum) sepai, gualsiak kidemna pangtu leh loubawl mi tekkin thu mang in Khrista nasemtu ginum hi ding in a tilkho ahi. Chaang 8-13 a hin, chanchinpha nasemtu hi ziak ah ama thawkna leh gingtute ziak ah thawknate gen in, Khrista ziak ah thuaktute chan ding leh Khrista kilepsantute chan ding hiatsak in, Khrista nasemtu ginum hi ding in a tilkho ahi.

**2:1, Nang, ka cha:** A masang ahi.

a chun ama kilepsantute a gena, zia tawh kikal a chun ginum ahina surat nuam in 'nang, ka cha' a ti ahi.

**Hepina a chun:** Khrista Jesu hepina chu a nasemtute galthuam leh suhattu gual in a gena ahi. 1:6,7 a chun zia thilpiak a dawn thu chu gen ahi tai.

**Hat tak in um in:** Ephe. 6:10 ah 'Lalpa leh a hatna thilhitheina a chun hat tak in um un la' ti ahi. Ziagualmachun, 'Khrista Jesu ah hepina ah chun hat tak in um in la', ti ahi. Khrista hepina chu thilhitheina nak ahi thu genna leh thilhitheina a nei chu a mat hun tak leh a mat dan ding gual tak ah mat nachang he ding ah tilkhona le

**2:2, Hiatpi tamtakte:** Hiatpitu tamtak te hi kuate ahi diam? Humpheys chun Timothi namdet (ordained) chung ah presbyter um te kha hi ding in a gingchhai. Chuti ahi chun ama namdet chung ah Paul thugen kha hezing ding leh mi dangte ziltid ding in a genna hin a.

Timothi chu Khristian ziltina bulpi kepbit ding leh mi ginumte kiang ah gensawnding ah gen ahi ziak in Timothi namdet chung ah Paul thugen bep hilo in chanchinpha pumpi a huam ginchat a um hi. Ziaziakchun 'hiatpitu tamtak te' chu Timothi namdet chung ah presbyter umte bep hilo in, Jesu nungzuite leh a puihuai-

hi a chanchin uh bangma hiat ahi pua, hitia a min uh hung kilang thei hi chu a lak ua puitu deu a hem, thilhithe i deu bik a hem hi ding ahiu.

**1:16: Onesiphora inkuanpite:** Onesiphora inkuante chanchin hi le hiat tam ahi puai. Ephesa khua ah cheng mi ahiu (4:19). Paul ding in a phachuam ua, Paul suangkul ngak ah leh a thubu ai genna ah le ama suhaltu leh panpitu hi un a lang hi. Zi aziakchun Onesiphora inkuante chu Lalpan dawisak in malzawl leh ti a duthusam ahi.

**Ka thikkawl hi le:** Suangkul tangte hi thikkawl (chain) ah hen ahi sek ua, Paul hi le thikkawl chu but ah suangkul a chun heen hi ding ahi.

#### **Ei jachatpi paw ngal a:**

Paul gualpa hi hih lauthawn um a, a lawipha hi ngam ding hi le vaang deu hi ding ahi. Himaleh, chutichung a chun le Onesiphora inkuante chu Paul lawipha ama panpitu leh huktu hi zing uh hi ding ahi.

#### **Rom khua a hung tun in:**

Paul Rom khua ah suangkul a tan lai khan Onesiphora hi Rom khua ah a va chia

a, Paul va hawldawk hi ah gen ahi.

Paul umna mi hiat hi-beklo leh haksa tak ah hawldaw ngai hi ah gen ahi. Sawlchakte nasep bu ah Paul Rom khua ah a tan dan tawh a kituak puai. Paul hi Rom ah niveitang hi ah genna tawh mekbel ah zik ahi ti a kichian hi.

#### **1:18, Zia ni phat chuleh:**

Zia ni phat chuleh a ti hi hun nunung ah vaihawmna ni ding hi ding ahi.

**Lalpa a pat jangaina mu ding in:** Pathian kiang ah jangaina mu ding in Lal Jesu ama chu guat ta hen, tina ahi. Zia umzia chu Pathian dawisakna dawng ding in Lal Jesu Onesiphora chu guat ta hen, a tina ahi.

**Ephesa Khua ah:** Rom ah a chia masang ah Ephesa khua a um lai in Onesiphora in Paul ding ah panla ah a hapan dan chu Timothi hin Paul sang ah hechian zaw in a gen ahi.

#### **Genkhawm ding:**

1. Eimau kiang ah Pathian ei vawp sak bang ahem genkhawm hileh.

.....xXx.....

### **Zillai - 13**

#### **Thupi: Chibai bukna, Kipak thugenna leh Tilkhona**

**Bible: II Tim. 1: 1 - 18,**

**Changvawp: 1: 6**

**Thumapui:** Malai lekhathawt dan chu chibai bukna in a pan sek ui. A thawttu min ziklang in chun a thawtte min ziklang kit in chibai bukna a thawt sek ui. Zia gual a chun zia lekhathawt hi le zik ahi. Timothi chu a pi Loisi leh a nu Euniki a pat ginna a la nei ta ahi dan Paul in gen in zia ginna chu vawpdet ding leh Ama Paul a pat a dawnte chu vawpdet ding ah a hilna ahi.

**1:1, Paul:** Zia lekhathawt ziktu hi 'Paul' hi in a kigen ahi. A thawttu chungchang a chun thumapui ah 'a ziktu' ti kha en in la, Paul min chungchang a chun I Tim. 1:1, hilchetna en in.

**Khrista Jesu ah:** Thawt khatna a chun 'Pathian ei hukdampa leh Khrista Jesu I kinepnau gual ah Khrista Jesu sawlchak' a kiti ahi. Zia hin chu 'Khrista Jesu ah um hinna gual ah thutep dungzui ah Pathian daw i gual ah Jesu Khrista sawlchak hin' a kiti kit ahi.

Paul sawlchak hi dan chu Pathian daw i gual tak ah sawlchak hi ahia, sawlchak ahina ziak chu 'chanchinpha gen ding ah sawlchak ah guat ahi' ti a gen ahi. 'Khrista Jesu' ti leh 'Jesu Khrista' ti thu hi I Tim. 1:1 hilchetna en in.

**1:2, Ka cha daw i tak:** I Kor. 4:17 a chun sawlchak Paul in Timothi chu 'Lalpa ah ka cha daw i tak' a ti ahi. Zia hin chu 'ka' hi a um pua, bel kawm ahi. Zi aziakchun 'ka' a hem, 'a' a hem ti gel gel thei ahi. Mofatt chun 'a cha daw i tak, Timothi kiang ah' ti in a let ahi.

**Pa Pathian leh Khrista Jesu I Lalpau:** Zia tak thu hi thawt khatna ah kha tawh a kibat ziak in I Tim. 1:2, hilchetna kha et mai ding ahi.

**Hepina, Jangaina leh chamna:** Zia hi I Tim. 1:2 na hilchetna ma tho kha en in.

**1:3, Pathian kiang ah ... kipak thu ka gen zing sek hi:** Kipak thu a genna ziak hi a kichian pua, a suantute tiang ah sia leh pha hiatna thi ang tak nei ah Pathian na a sep sek ziak

leh sun leh zan ah pauchapna ah Timothi a hiatzing sek ziak in Pathian kiang ah kipak thu gen hi in a lang hi. Châng 3 leh 4 hi a kihel a, a nunung lam hi châng 3 in a puak ahi zawk ziak in kawi masak ahi.

### 1:4, La mitthi tuite ka hi- atzing ziak in:

Sawlchakte nasep bu l sim chun Timothi mitthi pawtna ti ding a um bek puai. Ephe- si Upate tawh Mileta khua ah a kithâk ua a kê nau a chun Timothi le mitthi tui pawt hi mai thei in a (Nas.20:36)

**Kipakna ka dim theina ding in:** Paul hin kipakna a dim theina ding in Timothi mitthi hezing in Timothi chu mu a nuam ma ma ahi.

### 1:5, Ginna tak tak:

Paul in a suantute kipat in sia leh pha hiatna thi- ang tak nei ah Pathian na a la sem sek ta hi ah a kigenna hi Timothi chu a pi Loisi leh a nu Euniki a pat ah Pathian ginna tak tak a la dawng ta hi ah gen ahi. Zia tak ah 'Ginna tak tak' ti leh l Tim. 1:5 ah 'Ginna dik tak' ti hi kibang ahia, 'ginna chuailo' tina gel gel ahi.

**La pi Loisi:** Nas. 16:1 ah Timothi pa chu Grik mi ahia, a nu chu Juda mi ahi ti l mu ahi. Pathian ginna chu a pi Loisi a pat ah a nu Euniki kiang ah a dawn hi ah gen ahi. Chuti ahi chun a pi Loisi chu a pa nu hilo in, a nu nu hi ding ahi. Timothi nu Euniki leh a pate hi Juda mi gel gel hi ding a hiu. Loisi hi a pawsal thi a, a chanu Euniki te kiang ah um hi ding ahi. Timothi chu a pi Loisi leh a nu Euniki in Pathian thu a gen sek uh hi ding ahi (1:5; 3:14 -15).

### 1:6, Ka khut ngat ziak ah:

Judaten na kipiakna in lu chung ah khutngat a bawl sek uh ahi. Mosi'n Joshua luchung ah a khut a ngat a, thuneina a lan hi (Num. 27:22) Levi chite chu biakin ah Pathian nasem ding in Israel miten a lu chung un khut ngat in a kawichuam sek ui (Num.8:10). Zia gual chun sawlchakten upa 7 a teldawteu kha a lu chung ua khut ngat in a namdet uh ahi (Nas.6:6). Ziagualmachun, Paul leh Barnaba le Missionary ding in Antiokei kochuam in a lu chung ua khut ngat in a namdet uh ahi (Nas. 13:3). Zia gual chun Timothi hi le ko-

hepina ti tawh kibang hi ding ahi. Ginna leh hepina hi Jesu Khrista ziak ah l nei uh ahi thu a genna le hi ngal ding ahi. Chun chanchinpha gentute chun thugin dik leh hisel a pawm ua, a gen ding uh ahi, tina le ahi thei hi.

**Thuhilna dik keima a pat la hiatte:** Thudik, thu hisel ka gen la hiatte kha vawpdet in la, ziagual thugen hisel chu gen zawm zel in, a tina ahi.

### 1:14, Eimau ah cheng Thagau Thiangtho:

Chang 6 leh 7ah um kha a gen kit hi ding ahi. "Pathian chun launa thagau ei pe pua; thilhitheina leh hepina leh eima kithunun theina thagau ei pezaw ahi" ti a gen kha. Pathian nasemtu namdette chu Pathian in a thagau thi- angtho in a thuam ahi. Zia thagau thi- angtho chun chanchinpha chu vawpbit ding leh chanchinpha chu gen ahi ding gualtak ah gen thei ding in panpi ding ahi ti a hiatsakna ahi. Lal Jesun le a nungzuite kiang ah "Thagau diktak chu a hung tun tak leh thutak zosia ah hun puilut in a, keima a pat la'n tin, la kiang ua hiatsak ding ahi", a ti ahi

(John. 16:13,14).

**Nangma ah vawpsak hita go thilpha tak chu:** Thilpha Timothi kiang ah vawpsak ah um chu chanchinpha leh ginna diktak chu ahi. Chanchinpha a dawn chu sudanglamlo in a dawn gual gual in a vawpbit a, sudanglamlo in chanchinpha chu a dawn gualtak a chun a gen kit ding ahi. Thugin dik a dawn chu le sudanglam lo in a dawn gual gual ah chun a ziltit ding ahi.

### 1:15, Asia gam ah um zosia'n ei nusia zo tau:

Asia ti hi Asia Minor, tula- lai ah Turkey a ti taak uh hi ahi. Asia Minor hi Paul nasepna a lawtinna ma ma mun ahi. 'Asia gam ah um zosia'n ei nusia zo tau' a ti hi a mak ma mai. Asia Minor ah Khristian zosia'n Paul a nusiau a, a kilepmang san tau tina ahi ginchak a um pua, thil umdan hi ding chu Paul in a hiatpitu ding ah Asia gam mite a chial a, kuama hung theilo a hem, a thubuai genna mun ah um Asia gam ah miten a kin- ep gual ah a panpilo uh a hem hi ding ahi.

### Phigela leh Harmojinia:

Zia tak ah a kilat bak

a, a thawkitna in kumtuang hinna leh manthai theilona ei pia ahi, a ti ahi. Lal Jesu gingtute chun thina zo ah thawkitna, mangthai lo ah kumtuang ah hinna l chan ding uh ahi.

**1:11, Zia chanchinpha a ding a chun:** Sawlchak Paul in Lal Jesu chanchin gen ding leh puangzak ding leh mite ziltitil ding in sawlchak ah leh ziltitiltu ah guat ka hi, a ti ahi.

**1:12, Tu ah ka thawknate hi le:** Chanchinpha gentu leh tangkopitu ahi ziak a chun haksatna tamtak, suang ah sena te, kawlbunate, jepnate, suangkul ah khumte a thuak ahi.

Hi le a ti hin Khrista ziak ah a thawknate zosia a huam thei vek hi. Chang 8 ah “keima ama min ah suangkul ngakpa hi le ei jachatpi kin” a ti ziak hin kawlbun ah suangkul khum ahina kaww deu bik ding ah ngai ahi.

**Himaleh ka zak a cha puai:** Lal Jesu chanchin gentu ka hi ziak ah suangkul tiang ah khum ka hung hi ta, maleh ka zakcha puai, a tina ahi. “Chanchinpha chu ka zachakpi puan, kuale a ging tapote ding ah hukdamna

ding ah Pathian thilhitheina ahi ngal a” (Rom 1:16) ti hi tawh a umzia kibang ahi.

**Ka ginna ka ngakna pa chu ka hia'n:** Pathian chu a ginum hi ti ka hia, a kiang ah ka hinna ka kaww sak a, zia chu a tawp tiang in, vaihawmna ni ding a chun phatak leh bittak in vawp ding ahi ti ka he ahi, a ti ahi.

**A kiang ah ka vawp sak:**

Grik pau ah “a kiang ah” ti hi a um chet puai. A chit chiat ah ledaw chun” Ka gin chu ka hia, ka thil kaww sak chu, zia ni ding a chun phatak in a vawp thei hi ti dik tak in ka hia” ti ding ahi. ‘Ka thil vawp sak’ ti thasang in ledaw mun khenkhat a chun ‘a kiang ah ka vawp sak’ ti hi mat zawk ahi. RSV leh GNB chun, ‘ka kiang ah ei vawp sak’ ti a mang a, chuti ahi chun Paul kiang ah vawp sak chu ‘chanchinpha’ hin a. A masa gual khi ahi chun Paul in Pathian kiang ah a vawp sak chu a hinna hin tin, zia hi a thu tawh le a kituak a, dik zaw ding ahi.

**1:13, Khrista Jesu ah um ginna leh hepina:**

Jesu Khrista ginna leh

chuwam etkawlna na sem ding in a lu chung ah khut ngat ah namdet hi in a lang hi. Namdet hi pawlam lang thei thil gual in kilang maleh thagau lam thil, Pathian lemtipi ah baww, Pathian kiang a pat thilhitheina leh thuneina latna (piakna) ahi.

Zia hin Timothi chu Paul namdet hi ah gen ahia, l Tim. 4:14 a chun Presbyterte namdet hi ah gen ahi ngal a, khawizaww hi dik ahi ta diam le? Timothi namdet tak tak chu Paul hin tin, Paul in a lu chung ah khut a ngat nung ah Presbyter ten a khut uh a hung ngat kit uh, zia chu l Tim.4:14 ah a gen kha hin tin, zia hin chu Paul khut ngat bep kha a gen hi ding ahi. Zia gual ah gen ahi ziak a chun Timothi chu Paul thasangtu hi ding ah ngai sek ahi.

**Pathian thil piak:** Kochuwam etkawlna na a sep chu Pathian thilpiak chu ahi.

**Semkuang kit ding in:**

A thilpiak dawn kochuwam etkawlna na chu sem phalo in a mit sak a, zia chu semkuang thak kit ding ah tina lam hilo in, ahiloleh a sem pha pei puai tina le hi diak lo in, dodal-

tu tamtak um in beidawn chang um leh le phatchuwam ngai zaw diak ding ah tilkhona zawk ahi.

**1:7, Pathian in launa thagau ei pe puai:**

Pathian nasemtute chun chanchinpha thutak leh thilhitheina chu hangsan tak ah a gen theina ding un ginna leh phatchuwamngaina a nei zing ding uh ahi. Pathian in a nasepnau ding ah pawimaw kidai bukim in a pia ahi. Pathian namdetna thilpiak chu launa thagau ahi puai, thilhitheina leh hepina leh mani kithunun theinate hin a ga daww ding ahi.

**Launa thagau:** Thil haksatna leh lau um tuak ngam lo a ei lausaktu, ei baww sak ngamlotu ahi.

**Thilhitheina thagau:**

Haksatna hangsan tak ah ei palthen saktu, thuneina mat a pawimaw hun ah matna dik tak leh mat dan dik tak ah ei matsak ngamtu ahi.

**Hepina thagau:** Dawi um ei hisaktu, ei phatchuwam saktu, lungsiatna leh lainatna ei nei saktu, hepina leh daww sakna ei nei saktu ahi.

**Kithununna thagau:**

Eima kithunun theina thagau ahia, zia chu midangte ei zaw sak theitu, midangte ei puisak theitu ahi.

**I Lalpau thu hiatsak leh.... jachatpi kin la:**

Lal Jesu chanchin gen hi jachakpi kin la, kei ama ziak ah suangkul taang hi le ei japi kei kin, a ti ahi. Lal Jesu chu Pathian chapa ahia, Pathian mihing hung chang ahi tite, Jesu khraws ah a khetden uh kha khawvel hukdampa ahi tite, Jesu chu a thi, thaan in a vui ua, nithum ni ah Pathian in a kaitho kit ta ahi tite hi a mawl a, zapi um ahi a tiu ahi. Ziagualchun ama'n le ngailo ding in Timothi chu a dawn ahi. Zapi zawk sang in zia chanchinpha chu a hun a le, a hunlo a le gen zel ding in a dawn ahi (Tim.4:2).

**Thu hiatsak:** Zia tak ah thu hiatsak ti bik hi 'chanchinpha' ti tawh kibang ahi. I Lalpau thu hiatsak ti chu Lal Jesu chanchin hi in a lang a, Lal Jesu chanchin chu 'chanchinpha' I tiu chu ahi.

**Zachatpi:** Thil zachak um ah ngai, thil hi kilawmlo ah ngai, thil dawi umlo ah ngai tina ahi.

**Kei ama min ah suangkul ngakpa:**

Eph.3:1 ah leh Philm. 9 a chun Paul chu Khrista ziak ah suangkul tang hi ah gen ahi. Zia hin Khrista chanchin a gen ziak ah suangkul tanna bep a kaww pua, Khrista ngei in a thiltup ziak ah suangkul taang ah siam kaww hi in Scott chun a gel hi.

Zia lekthathawt hin Khrista zapi lo ding ah Timothi a dawt tawh kitawn in Paul chu le zapi lo ding in a dawn ngal hi. Khrista ding ah ginumna chun Paul ding ah ginumna le a huap ziak in zia lekthathawt ziktu hi Paul ngaisangtu ahiz-ia sulang in Gealey chun a he ahi.

**Chanchinpha ziak ah thawkgimna ...ei thawkpi**

**zawn:** Chanchinpha gen hin kam ah gen bep a kaww pua, chanchinpha ziak ah thaww te, thi tiang chan a huam ahi. Heb. 13:23 a chun Timothi suangkul ngak pawt thu I muu ahi. Zia thu hin le Timothi suangkul tan thu a gen hi mai thei ahi.

Chanchinpha ziak ah thaww chu a huphul um in a ngam um paw ma ma a, maleh zamlo ah hangsan tak ah thuwak

ding in Timothi chu a dawn ahi. Chanchinpha ziak ah thuwak chu Pathian ginnate, kinepna te, thamuannate, detdonate pe in a suhat sek ahi.

**1:9,** Chang 9 leh 10na hi Khristian thugin puandawna phatak ahi. Pathian in ei hukdam dan te, zia hukdamna chu Khrista ah a hung tun dan te ei hil ahi. Khristian thugin puandawna ahi tawh kitawn in Khristiante thil tuak gendawna ahi kit hi.

**Ama chun ....ei hukhing in:**

Pathian in I thil hi ziak hilo in a hepina ziak in ei hukdam ahi. "Ginna ziak ah hepina hukdam la hui, nangmau kisedaw ahi pua, Pathian thilthawn piak ahi (Eph. 2:8) ti gual khan.

I thilbawl ziak hilo a, a hepina ziak ah ei hukdam ahia, Pathian in mi zosia hukdam a nawp (I Tim.2:4) ngal chun, mi zosia hukdam hin a, ti ah ngai thei ahi. Himaleh Bible chun a gingtute hukdam hi ding leh ginglete vang chu hukdam ahi lo ding thu kichian tak in ei gen hi. Ziakiachun, "ginna ziak ah hepina ah hukdam" thu I gen sek uh ahi.

**Kona thiango in ei ko a:**

Bible a hin thiango

chu Pathian a ding ah kawichuam tina ahi pen hi. Zia tak ah kona thiango ti hi le Pathian ding ah kawichuam, kumtuang hinna chang ding leh a nasem ding ah kona a kaww hi.

**Zia hepina chu:**

Mihingte hukdamna chu leilung kisiam masang ah Pathian in a la guatlawk sa ahi tina hi pen in a. Miten hukdam hi kichiachianna a vak chan tak uh leh navak sawt in a kihe sek uh ahi. Zia gual ah hiatna vak gendawna chu le hi thei ahi.

**Tuhin .... hilat in a um tai:**

Leilung pian masang a pat hukdamna chu ginna ah dawn ding ah ti hizing maleh Khrista hung masang a chun hiat ahi kei pua, Khrista hung a pat in ginna ziak ah hepina ah hukdam hi ding thu chu gen ahi ta ahi.

**I Hukdampa Khrista Jesu**

**kilatna:** Zia kampau kilatna (kilakna) ti tho hi I Tim. 6:14 a chun a hung kitna ding genna mat ahi. Zia tak ah vang hin zia khawvel ah a hungna genna a mat ahi.

**Ama chun thina chu:**

Lal Jesun ei hukdam dan chu a thina in a sumangthai

le hi ding ahi. Gensiat tina a paukam mat hi Pathian gensiatinan a mang sek a, 'blespheimin' a mat ziak hin ginglote pathian le gensiat piaklo ding tina le huap khawm thei ahi.

### **Kinak haisan ding:**

Mi nial buai chinglo, mi sukbuai chinglo, kicham nuam mi hi ding ah filkhona ahi. Sakhua thil leh politics thil ah kinial buaina leh kisukbuaina siamlo ding ah dawtna le ahi.

**Nunnem:** Dawtheina nei, thuk hat, phatna hau, mi dawthei hi ding ah hilna ahi.

**Thunuaigawlina:** Mi nunnem, mi paw genlo, mi subuailo hi ding ah hilna ahi.

**3:3, Eihaw le:** Ei uh, Khristiante hi le masang a chun Pathian helo leh ginglo, ngawluhuai tak ah khawsa, Pathian thu awilo, gitlona suak ah tang, eima nawpna leh kipakna bep nasem, gilo tak leh mi itsik chiing, huat um tak ah khawsa leh kimudatua l hui kha a ti ahi. Khristian ahi nung ua khawvel mi ahi lai ua a umdan uh a gen ahi.

**Ngawl tak:** Hiatna neilo, ngawluhuai tak ah umzia neilo

ah hing tina ahi.

**Thep zaw ah um:** Pui sual, pui kaw, puimang ah um ahi.

### **Gilo leh mitthip hatte:**

Mi pha lo, mi sual, mi itsik ching a hui.

**Huat ah um:** Huat law, ten um tak, huat um ti sang in ten um tak ti hileh kilawm zaw nalai ding ahi.

### **Kihawtua ah umte:**

Ginglote chu a kihawtua tin ten sek uh ahi. Gingtute lak ah kihuaattuana a um zing nak lai chun a khawvel mi hin nau a mang vek nailo ahi.

**3:4, Pathian ei hukhing-pau:** Pastor lekthawt a hin Pathian chu ei hukdampa ahi thu gen ual ahi. Lal Jesu chu ei hukdampa ahi gual in Pathian le ei hukdampa ahi.

**Lungsiatna:** Zia tak ah lungsiatna ti hi Gk. in 'Khrestotes' ahia, a umzia chu phatna, ngilneina tina ahi. Mihing chung ah Pathian phat nasat zia genna ahi.

**Hepina:** Hepina ti chu 'Philanthropia' ahia, a umzia chu mihing hepina ahi. Zia hi mihing leh mihing kihapina, lawicha'n kihapina genna a mang deu pen ui. Maleh, zia hin Pathian

## **Zillai - 16**

### **Thupi: Hun Nunung ah Thil Tung Ding**

**Bible: II Timothi 3:1 - 9**

**Changvawp: 3: 5**

**Thumapui:** Bung masa a khan thil haksa a tuakte sutkian ding dan a hil a, tuhin chu thil haksa zaw diak a tuak to ding thu gen kit ding ahi. Hun nunung ah mite gitlo nasat ding dan te, a lak ua Pathian ngaisak ah kilangte ngei le Pathian thilhitheina a hung taksanlo ding danteu a gen ahi. Zia mite chu in tin ah vak in tin uh, numei ngawl deute them ding ahiu, a ti ahi.

**3:1, Zia hi he tan:** Ephesa a gen ahi.

kochuam upate kiang ah Paul in 'Hiau in' ti thu a gen kha tawh zia tak thu hi a chia dan a kibang deu hi. Zia hi hiau in a ti hi a nuai ah a gen dingte hi 'hiau in' a tina ahi.

**Ni nunung ah te chun:** 'Ni nunung' ti hi thuthung thak a chun Lal Jesu hung kit ma deu, khawvel tawp ding kuan gennan mat ahi sek hi. Zia lekhathtawt ziktu hin le zia ma chu a kaw sak ahi.

**Hun haksa:** Ni nunung, khawvel tawp ding kuan, Lal Jesu hung masang deu in hun haksa tak hung um ding ah gen ahi. Zia hun a chun gitlona pung in tin, hepina hung dai ding ahi (Mat.24:11), ti hi gindan tangpi hi in a lang hi. Zia gual chun hi ding in zia lekthawt hin le

**3:2, Ama bep kihapite:** Zia gual gitlona hung pung ding chu chaang 2-5 sung hin a taklang ahi. Zia lak ah gitlona chikhat chu mi, ama bep kihapina hi ahi. Eima bep kihapi hi a hun taw l thiam chu a phatho a, maleh eima hina tak tak sang ah kikawisan a bailam ma ma ziak in a pha puai.

Chang 2-5 sung hin gitlona chi chuam chuam 19 a gen ahi. Zia chu gensen hi puan tin, a khenkhat bep gen hi tiu.

**Nu leh pa thumanglo:** Bible in a ngai pawimaw ma ma chu nu leh pa za leh chawihawi hi ahi. Zia hi thusawm piak lak in le a pang ahi. Ama nu leh pa ngei vawtu ahem, hansialawtu ahem vang chu thalup ding ti ahi (Exo. 21:15, 17).

**3:3, Hepina pianpi neilote:**

Hepina neilo, mi lungsi-atna leh lainatna le neilo ahiu. Zia gual lungthim put hi phalo tak ahi.

**Kihochampit heilote:** Ama thutiam ah ginumlote, kilempi theilote, mi kihopi haksate ahiu.

**Phatna dawilote:** Thilpha dawilote, thilpha ngaina lote ahi.

**Zuau hatte:** Zia tak ah zuau hatte a ti hi mi philguk chiingte te, mi heksia vel ah pangte a genna ahi.

**Thunung ngaitualote:**

Thunung ngaitualo hi thil khawk tak ahi. Ziakiak-chun, I thilbawl a khawikhak ding a ga hung suak ding chu bawl masang in ngaitua vek a, hiat masak vek a phai. A ga a phatlo ding chun bawlo mai a phai.

**Pathian hepi sang ah ama...:** Pathian sang ah eima kingai pawimaw hi bailam tak ahia, Pathian hepi sang ah eima kihepi hi le thil bailam tak ahi. Himaleh gingtu chun eima sang in Pathian I ngai pawimaw zawk ding ahi.

Zia gitlona a gente hin phatna a um tâklo dan, hindan pha

pangai a manthai taak dan a sulang ahi. Mite chu a dawid dan dan un a um mai tau ti a lang hi.

**Pawlam bep ah Pathian**

**ngaisak:** Pathian ging tak tak diak lo in Pathian ging gual tak in a um ui tina gual ahi. Langkhat lam ah gen in, zia ginna diklo ziltiltute hin Khristian hi hih phaw ah a mang ua, chanchinpha thutak chu a ging puau a, a pawm keei lo uh ahi a tina tuk ahi.

**A thilhitheina taksanglote:**

Pathian thilhitheina, Lal Jesu mihing hung channa, Khros ah a khetden ua, a thi a, a vui ua, nithum ni a thawkitnate kha a taksang puau, tina ahi pen hi. Lal Jesu thawkitna zia ah taksa thawkitna I chan ding teu le a taksang puau. Thawkitna chu tuhin le ahi tai a tiu ahi.

**Zia gual mite chu kiheisan**

**in:** Pathian ngaisak tak gual a lang, ngaisak tak tak diaklo, Pathian ging ma ma gual ah kilang, a thil hi ging tak tak diak lo, Khristianna hi phaw ahiloleh puanak gual mai ah mang a Khrista tukdet tak tak diaklote thilbawl dan hi kiheimang san in, amau le nial kin

**Zillai - 22****Thupi: Na Pha Sep Zing leh Thuhilna Nunung**

**Bible: Tita 3:1 -15**

**Changvawp: 3:8.**

**Thumapui:** Zia tak thupi ding ahin 'na pha sep zing' ti kimang maleh Tita lekthawt pumpi khaikhawmna, a thu pawimaw deu deu a vel gen kitna ahi pen hi. Ch. 1-2 sung hi lalte leh thuneitute kiang ah thu-awi tak ah kitulut ding ah hilna leh thilpha hi ding ah tiilkhona ahi. Ch-3, in Khristiante malai gitlona a gen a, ch-4-7 sung in thil hi ziaak hilo in lungsiatna ziaak ah Pathian in mi a hukdam a, a suthiangtho a, Khrista goluapitu ah a siam thu leh ch-8-9 a chun kinialna ngawluwai haisan ah thilpha bawl zing ding ah tiilkhona ahi.

**3:1, Vaihawmte leh thuneite: Na pha taphawt sem ding:**

Vaihawmte leh thuneite ti hi gam awpna lam changtu vaihawmtute leh thubuai, thusia lemna lam changtu vaihawmtute ahiu.

**Kitulut:** Lalte leh thuneitute pawm a, a thunuai ua kûn ahi.

**Thumang ding:**

Thuzawm, vaihawmtute thu thu ah um. Rom sawrkal in Khristiante a sukgenthei lai khan le Khristiante chu khua leh tui pha leh ginum hi ding leh lal leh thuneite ding ah pauchap sek ding in a kihil ui. Khrista a ginnau chu vang bang ti lam in le phatsanlo ding in a kifilkho uh ahi.

Nasep pha zosia sem ding ah kiman sa, na pha zosia, a nuam ahem, a haksa ahem, banggual chu hileh sem ding ah kisazo sa ahi. Khristian chu sungkuan ding in, invengte ding in, khawtang leh gam a ding ah mi phachuam hi ding ah dawtna ahi.

**3:2, Kuama genselo:** Mi gensiat hi kuama hiatlo ah eima kigenphatna ahi. Milim zik thiamten midang zik a sawisel ua, ziltiltuten midang hil dan a sawisêl ua, thugenten le midang thugen a dem sek ui. Zia gual chu chînglo ding ah hilna hi ding ahi. Chun vaihawmtute sawisêllo ding ah ziltilna



dan pha chu kawkmua, zia gual a chu bawl phat zia, lawk zia gen a, zia gual chun bawlding in thu pian tina ahi.

**Zilgai in:** Zilgai ti hi thil gilo bawlte, thil phalo bawlte kihilna, tunung leh zia gual a chun a bawlkit tâklona ding ah kihilna chu ahi.

**Simmaw kiu hen:**

Kochuam enkawltu chu mi tâlkhô a, zilgai a, thununtu ahiziak un huat khawlaw leh musit guat ziang bailam tak ahi. Ziakiachun kuama simmaw a phal lo ahi.

Tita chu Kret thialkal ah kochuamte enkawltu ahi. Zia kochuamte chu phatak ah a etkawl theina ding in thu-

neina leh thilhitheina a kiang ah piak ahi. Zia thuneina chu a hun tak ah dik tak ah mat ding ahi. A thuneina chu kuaman a nialkal ah a jawp nuamlo ding uh a phal puai.

**Genkhawm ding:**

1. I kochuam dan ah zilgai, thunun leh nawdaw/nawsua chu banggual mite chung ah kimang sek ahem?

.....xXx.....

la, kiheimang san mai in a tina ahi.

**Zia gual mite chu:** Zia ginna diklo ziltiltute hi tu masang in a ziltinau diklo zia in biakin kikhawpna a thugen uh a la phal ta puau a, amau chun a lam ua pang ding mi hawl in mi in ah lut in a pawsalteu um lo kâl in numei ngawl deute chu a la thuzaw sek uh ahi. Adam umlo kâl ah gul in Evi a la thep puk mai gual khan, numei khenkhat chanchinpha thutak man dikchetlote a them puk ua, a lam ua pang in a siam uh ahi ti a lang hi. Chun a ziltinau hi le huaplân (liberal) lam, taksa thil hi in thagau a sukha puai, tia kingai leh zawntat le khawksa lo a, a nawp dan dan ua gamta mai hui in a lang hi.

Ziakiachun, 'zia gual lak ah mite chu in ah te lut ah gitlo gik pua numei ngawl deute sal ah man sekte kha ahiu' a ti ahi.

Zia numeite chu zilti hi zing maleu thutak he phalo, pha a sak gual uh leh a nawp dan dan ua khawksa mai, numei khawhelo tak ahiu, a ti ahi.

**3:8, Janes leh Jambres:**

Janes leh Jambres hi Judate tuanthu ah mi ahiu. Judate tuanthu a chun amau hi Aigupta gam ah Mosi leh Aron te

dodal sek, Mosi thilmak hi gual hi sek te chu ahiu. Bible chun a min uh genlo in mitvaidawi thiam a ti mai ahi (Exo. 7:11; 8:7). Judate tuanthu a chun zia mitvaidawi thiam kha Janes leh Jambres a hui, a ti ahi. Zia chu zia lekthawt ziktu hin a hun mang ahi.

Mosi leh Aron thilmak bawl gual chu mivaidawi thiamte'n bang hem chan chu bawl thei maleu (Exo. 7:11, 22; 8:17), a bawl zawm zel thei ta puau a (Exo.8:18), mitvaidawi thiamten le uilut a vei tâk zia un, mitvaidawi thiamte chun Mosi chu a tuk talo uh ahi (Exo.9:11).

Aigupta dawithiamten Mosi chu dodal tho maleu, a tawp ah amau zawk a mualpho zawk gual uh khan, zia ziltitu diklote hin thutak hi vak dodal sek maleu, sawt dodal thei diak puan tin uh, a tawp tak leh mualpho mai ding ahiu, a ti ahi.

**A hinla, masawn zing pua'nau:** Tu a bawl khêl uh hi bangma bawl theita pua'nau, a ti ahi.

**Genkhawm ding:**

1. Tulai kochuam ahin sakhuana hi phaw ah mang tam dan gen hileh.

## Zillai - 17

**Thupi: Paul in Timothi a Thuhilna - I****Bible: II Tim. 3:10 - 17****Changvawp: 3:14**

**Thumapui:** Châng10-17 sung hin Timothi chu Paul ziltilna hechian, chanchinpha zia ah a thawk nasat zia hetu ahizia a gen masa phawt ahi. Timothi chu a naupan lai a pat Pathian thu a nu leh a pi'n a la hil sek uh ahia, zia a Pathian thu hiatte chu tukdet a, a lulna leh phatchuamna he ding in a tiilkho ahi. Mite'n a thugen chu a ngaisak uh leh ngaisak lo un le phatchuamngai tak ah a tawp tiang mualsua ding in a hil ahi. Ama (Paul) chun a nasepna a mualsuata, dikna lallukhuk bep a mabak ah um ta ahi ti a gen hi.

**3:10, Nang in vang:** Timothi chun Paul in chanchinpha thutak, Khristiante ginna diktak chu a ziltil dan te a hechian ahi. Chanchinpha gen ah mi lak ah a um dan hawi leh pha zosia a he vek ahi. Paul thiltup, a thil sukpitin guat te a he ahi. Pathian a gin det dan leh a gin nasat dan te a he tam ma ma ahi. Mi lak ah a dawthei dante, mi dangte hepina leh Pathian hepina a nei nasat dan te, haksatna leh sugentheina a thawk hat zia te a he vek ahi. Khrista zia ah sugentheina a thawk tam zia leh a thawk nasat zia a hesuak ahi. Chanchinpha gentu ahi zia ah haksatna zosia a thawk dante a he

ma ma ahi.

**3:11, Antioch:** Zia hi Pisidia gam ah Antioch ahi. Zia hin Paul leh Barnaba nasepna a lawting ma mai. Judaten a thangthiip ua, numeite leh upate chu Paul leh Barnaba sugenthei ding in a tilsiau ahi. A sugenthei ua, khua a pat in a nawdawk uh ahi (Nas. 13:30).

**Ikoniām:** Zia hi le a khualzin khatveina a taw uh ahi. Pisidia gam ah Antioch a pat a nawdawk ua khan Ikoniām a hin a lut uh ahi. A nasepna a lawting ma ma, khua mite chu a kikhena ua, pawl khat ten Judate a panpiu a, lelam in sawlchakate a panpiu ahi. Judate'n Paul te lawichan chu suang ah se

an khawksaklo hi thil khawktak ahi. Pathian I gin ding uh ahia, Pathian I khawksak ding uh ahia, Pathian ngaisaklona hi haisan ziang ding ahi.

**Khawvel nawpnate:**

Pathian lam thil sang ah khawvel lam thil dawina leh utchakna hi khawvel nawpnate a ti ahi.

**Kisôm:** Eima kithunun thei, eima kivawp thiango thei, mi kisuum thei, zu dawnlo mi hi a kaw k hi.

**Diktat:** Mi dik, mi fel, thil gilo leh thil diklo bawl ngailo ti a kaw k hi.

**Tulai khawvel:** Zia khawvel, tu damsung I ti gual uh hih hi ding ahi.

**Pathian ngaisak:** Pathian gingtu, Pathian ah kinga mi, gingtu hindan gual ah hing tina ahi.

**2:13, Kinepna kipak um:**

I thil kineppi uh chu thil kipak um hung tung ding chu ahi. I kineppiu chu I Pathian uh lopi tak leh ei hukdampa Jesu Khrista lopi tak ah a hungkitna ding chu ahia, zia thil hung tung ding chu I ngak uh ahi, a tina hi in a lang hi. Zia chu Khrista hungkitna ding ngakna

chu ahi, ti tuk ahi. Khrista hung kitna ding hi Khristian masate chun ngakla tak in a thiil ua, zia chu a ginnau leh kinepna kingakna, a hinkhuau puitu hi in a lang hi.

**2:14, Ama chu eimau a ding ah hung kipia'n:**

Khrista chun gitlona lak a pat ei hukdam a, chitel bik, nam thiango, phatchuam ngaitak ah ama nasemtu ding in gingtute chu ei siam ta ahi.

**Gitlona zosia lak ah kipat:**

Dan bawsiatna zosia lak ah kipat ei tan, a ti ahi. Suantute bawsiatna leh eimau bawsiatna a huam gel gel hi.

**Ei tan daw k tai:**

'Tat' ti hi suak tat te, kihenna a pat tatdaw te kaw k ah mat ahi sek hi. Ziagual tekhinna paukam chu mang in Khrista ei hukdamna, I gitlona-teu zia ah thuak in thi ah ei hukdamna genna ahi.

**2:15, Zia thute chu:**

A masang ah a gentâkte kha ahia, bung nina thu hi bik deu ding ahi.

**Hil inla:** Zia tak ah hil ti hin gen lam ahiloleh hil mai mai kaw k lo in thupiak lam a kaw k hi. Umdan pha leh thil hi ding

**Amau chu kipak sak zing ding:** Zia hin suak dinmun niam dan a sulang chian ma mai. Bangkim ah amau dawi dan le ngaitua lo ah a puteu kipakna lam bep a hawl ding uh ahi. Suakte chu bangkim ah a puteu thu thu ah um a, a puteu kipakna lam zosia bawl ding ahi gual un gingtute hi Khrista suak, bangkim ah Khrista thu awi ah a dawigual bawl zel ding te l hui.

**2:10, Khutthem neilo:**

Thil a guk ah lâk chîng, thil guk chiing mi chu 'khutthem' nei ti ahi. Suakte chu a puteu thil gu lo ding ah hilna ahi.

**Ginum tak ah nasep phalatsak ding:** Mi suak ah um Khristiante chu Khristian hina chu lemchang ah mang a, puteu na semphalo ah a um khak ding uh gelna zia in ziktu hin Khristian mi suak ah umte chu ginum ah um a, na phatak ah sem a, Khristian suakte chun sem pha diak ding leh a sep-phat uh chu latsak ding in a hil ahi.

**Ei hukhingpa Pathian:**

Jesu Khrista chu ei hukdampa ahi gual in Pathian le ei hukdampa ahi. Zia hin Path-

ian lungnatna a pat Jesu ei hukdam hilo in, kumtuang man-thaina a pat Pathian in ei hukdam ahi ti a kilang hi.

**Thugin:** Zia tak ah thugin a ti hi Khristiante ziltina, Khristiante ginna thu ahi. Zia chu Pathian mihingte kiang ah a kipuan thu leh mihing in Pathian a ginna thu a huap gel gel hi. Mihingte kiang ah Pathian a hung kiahatsak a, a kiahatsakna gual chun l gingtau ahi.

**Bangkim ah:** Suakte chun a hinkhuau lam zosia chun Khristiante ginna chu a chei hawi ding uh ahi.

**2:11, Pathian dawisakna chun:** Mi zosia hukdamna ding in Pathian hepina a hung kilang ta ahi. 'Hung kilang' ti hi Lal Jesu hungna, mihing a hung channa, a hung kitna ahem, kawak ah mat sek ahi. Zia hin le mi zosia hukdam ding ah Khrista hung pian thu genna hi ding ahi. Zia umzia chu Pathian in mi zosia hukdam a nuam a, mi zosia hukdam ding in a chapa a hun sawl tina ahi.

**2:12, Pathian ngaisaklona:**

Sakhua mi hilona, sakhua ngaisaklona ahi. Chun Pathian ngaisaklona, Pathi-

a guat zia un Lustra kua ah chia kit a gaw tau ahi.

**Lustra:** Lustra kua a hin Paul leh Barnaba chu Pathian gual ah ho a guau a, Paul te chu a nuam puau. Antioch leh lkoniam kua a pat in Judate a hung ua, mite chu a tilsiau a, Paul chu suang ah a sep ua, a thi ahi tai ti in daipam in a paidawk ui. Maleh a la thi pua, kua chun a lut kit a, a zing in Derbe kua in a chia ta ahi.

Lustra hi Timothi te kua ahia, Paul in zia chung a hin Timothi te sungkuan hi gingtu ah a siam hi ding ahi. Zia chu vak hiatdaw sak kitna ding a chun zia khaw thum ah a chung ah thil a la tung hi a vak gen bik hi ding in ginchat a um hi.

**3:12, Kuale Khrista Jesu ah Pathian ngaisak:**

Paul bep hilo in kuale Jesu Khrista ging ah thu zawmtute chun sukgentheina thuak ngei in nau, tina hi in a lang hi. Kuale Jesu ging ah a thu zawm tak tak zosia sukgenthei hi'nau, a ti ahi.

**3:13, Mi gilote leh miphalemte:**

Miphalemte ti hi dawithiam ti ding ahi. Jenes leh Jambres te kua dawithiam

a hui ahi. Ziltitu diklote kua tawh a tekhin ahi. Tuhin ziltitu diklote chu 'migilote leh dawithiam' ti min phalo tak a sak ta ahi. Ziate hin mi a them nau a, amau kua ziltina diklo zia a thep ah a um tâk zia un a mabak **uh a kaw ta pua, a simlo uh** chun gitlo deu deu beplo chu mabak a nei ta puau, a ti ahi.

**3:14, Kua kiang ah zil la hem:**

'Kua' ti hi plural ahi zia in kuate kiang ah zil la hem, ti ding ahi. Zia chun a nu Euniki leh a pi Loisi kiang a pat zil ahi ti kawak ding ahi. Châng 15 lam ah 'la naupan lai a kipat' a ti hin a nu leh a pi kiang a pat zil ahi ti hi a kawak diak ahi. Himaleh khutzik bu khenkhat (Textus receptus) a chun, 'kua' ti hi singular a hia, zia chun Paul kiang ah zil ahi ti a kawak ahi. Zia gual chu hita leh, Paul kiang ah zil ahi thu a gen phawt a, a nu leh a pi kiang ah zil ahi thu a gen kit hin a. Himaleh a Bible a hi zui mai chu pha ding ahi.

**La zil leh la hetchiante a chun um zing in:**

Châng 14 - 15 hi kawak hel ahi. A tawp lam a hi chu châng 14 thu ahi. 'Kua

kiang ah zil la hem ti hia'n, la thil zil leh la thil hetchian ah te chun um zing in' ti ding ahi. A naupan lai a pat Pathian thu a la hiat tâk leh Paul kiang a pat chanchinpha thutak a dawn a chun um zing ding leh gingdet a, tukdet ding in a dawn ahi.

### 3:15, Khrista Jesu ginna:

Khrista Jesu ginna ziak ah lungsiatna ah hukdam hi theina thu, 'Jesu ginna' I tiu hi ahi.

### Hukdamna lam ah hun hil pil thei:

Bible hi hukdamna thu ei hiltu, hukdamna lampi ei kawkmutu, gingtute umdan ding ei hiltu ahi thu genna ahi. Zia lekhathawt hi kum zabi nina lam ah zik ahi chun, 'Lekha thiango' a ti hin chanchinpha bute leh lekhathawt bute a huapkawm ngei ginchak a um hi. Khristian masate chun Pathian biakna kikhawp ah thuthung lui a sim phawt ua, lekhathawt a sim kit ua, chanchinpha a sim bep sek uh ahi, ti ahi ngal a.

### 3:16, Pathian lekha thu:

Zia hi Pathian lekhabu hi thagau hatkhum ahi ti ginna hung pawtna nak hi in a lang hi. 'Pathian lekha thu zosia hi

Pathian hatkhum ah kizik a hin,' ti hi a zikdan tak a chun, 'zik' ti hi 'Pathian hatkhum' ti ding ahi. Bible hi bu tamtak gawpkhawm ahi. Bible bu zosia hi ngailul dan a kibang pua, Torah (Dan) bute a ngaisang pen ua, Nebiim (zawlnei) bute a ban ahia, Ketubiim (thuzik) bute a ngai niam pen ui. Torah a hin bu 5 a um a, nebiim a hin bu 8 a um a, ketubiim a hin bu 11 a um hi. Zia bu zosia hi Pathian hatkhum ahi, a tina ahi. Zia gual chun 'thu zosia' ti hi 'bu zosia' tina ahi. Ei un le Isai bu leh la telkhawm bu I ngai pawimaw dan uh a kibanglo ahi.

Bible Pathian hatkhum ti umzia chu Bible ah thuzik zosia, thumal tin hi Pathian zik sak vek ahi, tina hilo in Bible bu chuam chuam zosia hi Pathian hatkhum ahi, tina ahi. Zia umzia chu Bible pumpi hi Pathian thu ahi, tina ahi.

Zia gual chu ahi ziak in Bible hi thugin bulpi leh kingakna ahi. Ginna leh kizilfilna dik leh diklo tena ahi. Sakhaw thil ah leh khawtang thil ah le umdan pha leh phalo, dik leh diklo tena phatak leh kizilfilna

kisûmthei, amau leh amau ki-kep thiango thei mi hi ding ah tiilkhona ahi. Zi leh chate ngaitualo ah pa a kham zing ziang chun insung a tabal a, sungkuan a buai sek hi. Ziakiachun, pate chun lungthim chiim tak ah thil a ngaituau a, sungkuan vai fel tak ah a hawm uh a pawimaw hi.

**2:7, Bangkim ah:** Lam zosia ettawn taak hi ding leh thilpha hi ah mite kawkmutu hi ding ah tiilkhona ahi.

**La thugen a chun:** Pathian thu a genna leh a ziltilna ah.

**La titakna a kilat a:** Bung 1:11 ah "lawkna diklo ngaitua ah thu hilo lo gen" a um thu a gen ahi. Ziagual lawkna buak chu dawi ziak a Pathian thu gen ah ziltil ahi lo dan a umdan leh a thugen ah sulang ding ah tiilkhona ahi.

**2:8, Langkhat lam ah pangte:** Zia chang 2 sung thu hi Tita tiilkhona ahi kit ahi. Amau do ah nialkaltuten a chung ua thil diklo sawisel ding a mulo ua, a za theina ding un Tita chu ziltilna leh thilbawl ah ettawn taak ah kisiam ding in a tiilkho ahi. Mi ei demna leh dona do thukna phapen chu thil

diklo leh fello bawlo leh eima ettawn tâk ah kisiam hi ahi, a ti ahi.

Langkhat lam ah pangte a ti chu Paul leh Tita te nasepna gense/demtu leh dodaltute hi un a lang hi.

**La chung ah:** Paul leh Tita te chung ah tina hi ding ahi.

**Thu phalo:** Thu phalo ti hin thil phachuamlo tina a kawm pen a, zia chun thil pha lo, thil dik lo, thil gilote le a huap vek hi. Mi gensiat gua ah a diklonau bangma gen ding hiat lo chu thil zachak um tak hi ding ahi.

**2:9-10, Suakte:** Zia chang ni te hi suakte chu a puteu na ginum tak ah sem ding leh a puteu thu ah um ding ah tiilkhona ahi. Bible ahin khawi ah le suak nei sawiselna a um pua, um malak in thil um dan ding him ah gel ahi mai hi. Himaleh Bible hi suak tawpna bulpi ahi kit a mak tak ahi.

**2:9, A puteu thumang ding:** Suak dinmun chu bangkim ah a puteu thu thu ah um ahia, Khristian hileu le suak ahiu chun a puteu thu thu ah a um tho ding uh ahi. Khristiante ding in vang zia gual ah um chu Pathian nasepna le ahi mai ahi.

phudawna ding in nupan ki-lungsiatna hi a bulpi ahi. Nu in a pawsal a hepi ding ahia, pa chun le a zi a hepi ding ahi.

**A chateu hepi ding in:**

Pawsal hepilo chun a chate a hepina le a deng-del sek a, nupan kihepina leh chate hepina hi a kizawp ahi. Nupan chu kihepi ding ahia, chate le hepi ding ahi.

**2:5, Kisûmthei ding:**

Numei khangdawng deute chungchang gen sunzawm pek in, amau chu kampau tawi leh chan leh tisa utchâkna thil ah kisûm ding ah hil ding in a gen ahi.

**Kikawi thiangtho ding:**

Zi chu a pawsal ding in ginum tak in a kivawpbit ding ahi. Zi chu a pawsal ding ah a ginum ding ahia, pawsal le a zi a ding ah a ginum ding ahi.

**Insung enkawl tûp ding:**

Khawlai leng leng lo ah sungkuan ding ah taima tak ah sem a, sungkuan na ginum tak ah sep a pawimaw ahi. Nu chu a vâk a vâk chun insung a hawm a, a bit thei pua, a buai sek hi. Ziaziakchun suangkuan chun nu taima, nu insung nasem thei a pawimaw ahi.

**Pawsalte nuai ah kitulut**

**ding:** Pawsalte thu a kawi a zang ah zui lam genna hilo in pawsalte thunuai ah kun thiam, pawsalte za thiam leh lau thiam, sungkuan go pawsalte thu ah chiasak thiam, pawsalte nasep piak thiam tina ahi.

**Pathian thu chu gensiat ah**

**a umlona ding:** Nupite leh numei khangdawng deute diketak leh phatak ah a um uh chu Pathian thu gensiat ah a umlona ding ahi. Gingtute hindan a phatlo chun miten Pathian thu a ginlo khawlaw sek ua, gingtute hindan a phat chun miten Pathian thu a awi khawlaw sek ui.

**Pawsal khanglaite chu le:**

A masang chet in nupila te fiikhona thu l mû a, a zaw chet a tangvalte fiikhona um mai hi a kilawm deu pua, upa la te tiikhona hi zaw ding dan ahi. A masang a chun putek leh pitek te a fiikho a, 'numei khangdawng nalaite a ti mai hi pawsal nei khangdawng nalaite' a tina ahi gual in, pawsal khanglaite a ti hile pawsal zinei khanglai nalaite a tina hi ding ahi. Chutichun pawsal khanglaite chu upate gual in amau kithunun thei, mi

phatak ahi, a ti ahi.

**3:17, Pathian mite zosia**

**chu:** 'Pathian mi' ti chu Timothi gennan l Tim. 6:11 ah chun mat ahi. Ziaziak hin zia tak ah 'Pathian mi' ti hi le Pathian nasemtute genna ahi mai thei hi. Chun, Khristian tina le ahi thei tho hi.

**Na pha chitin:** Pathian nasepna na zosia tina ahi thei hi. Zia chu a huaplilan lam ah gen in khawvel ah na pha zoasia hi Pathian nasepna ahi thei tho hi. Na pha zosia sem thei ding in Pathian thu hin ei thuam in ei panpi ahi ti le huap khawm thei in a. Chutichun, Khristiante chu khawvel ah na pha zosia sem thei ding in l kiguanggal ngei ngei ding uh ahi.

**Genkhawm ding:**

1. Bible hi Pathian hatkhum ah zik ahi dan hi genkhawm hileh.

.....xXx.....

## Zillai - 18

**Thupi: Paul in Timothi a Thuhilna - II****Bible: II Tim. 4:1 - 8****Changvawp: 4:5.**

**Thumapui:** Tuni I zillai ding uh hi kâl masa I zillai uh thupi 'Paul in Timothi a thuhilna' chu 4:1-8, tiang hi a sunzawm pek ahi. Paul in Timothi chu Pathian min sal in a hil a, miten a chanchinpha thugen chu a ngai peilo hun uh um maleh a hun leh hunlo tilo ah gen zing ziang ding in a hil ahi. Paul chu a hun nunung lam ahi tâk ziak in Timothi chu ama hun nung tak leh le chanchinpha na chu sem zel ding in a fîlko ahi.

**4:1, Pathian mitmu leh...:** sak a, zilgai a, tiil hangsan hin ziltiltu diklote do ding ah a Pathian leh mi zosia chung ah vaihawm ding ah a hung a, a gam ah mite puitu ding Jesu Khrista hiatpi in zia thu hi phatchuamngai tak in ka hiatsak ahi, a ti ahi. Jesu chu mi zosia, mihing leh mithi chung ah vaihawmtu ding ahia, gingtute chu kumtuang ah a kiang ah pui ding ahi.

**4:2, Thu chu gen in:** Timothi chu kochuam enkawltu ahia, a napi pen chu thugen ahi. Zi-aziakchun a hun a pha em, a pha paw em, a ngaitha pei uh em, a ngaitha pei puau em, a dodal uh em, dodallo un le chanchinpha chu gen zel ding ahi. Dawthei tak ah amau hil kawm in a thiamlo ziau hiat-

sak a, zilgai a, tiil hangsan hin ziltiltu diklote do ding ah a fîl a bang khawp mai hi. Zia chu ahilo tâk in le ziltilna diklo taklang kawm ah a dik kawmu lam ah thugen sek a phai, a tina hi ding ahi.

**4:3, Thuhilna dik a ngaithâk peilo hun uh:**

Hun nunung ah thil um ding dan pakhat chu miten ziltilna dik a ngaithaak pei lo ziak ua thutak lam ah bil uh sungawng in, tuanthu lam ah pet in tin uh, ziltiltu le amau dawilam genthiam hun hawl ding a hui. Chanchinpha thutak hilo, ziltilna thu tualleng genthiam mi kokhawm ding ahui. Zia hun chu Timothi hin a tuak kha ta ahi.

a hawl sek ui. Ziaziakchun mi kisûmthei, mi za-um, mi lunggil pha hi ding ah fîlko a ngai uh ahi.

**Ginna diktak nei:**

Paul chun ginna leh hepina leh kinepna hi pangkhawm in a kawî sek a, zia lekthawt a hin vang ginna leh hepina leh thawkhatna a pankhawm sak ahi. Ginna hin ginna dik a kawî a, hepina hin Pathian hepina leh eima mihing chanpita hepina huap gel gel in tin, thawkhatna hin Khrista ding ah ginumna leh Khrista ding ah thawkhat tak ah thawkna huam gel gel ding ahi.

**2:3, Nupite le:** Upate gual tho in nupiten le zukham a chiin sek ziak un nupite chu zukham leh mi gensiat chîng lo in Pathian khawksak mi, thilpha hiltu hizaw ding in a fîlkhona ahi. Nupite chu a chanuteu, a moteu, a tunuteu hiltu ding leh ziltiltu ding ahizak un Khristian hin hawi leh pha tak ah hing ding in a tiilko ahi.

**Mi lawttua:** Mi chungchang tuttua lumlet ah pang, mi gensiat chîng, mi siatna ding hawl ah pang hilo ding ah fîlkhona ahi.

**Zu dawn chînglo:** Zu hai ti tawh kibang tuk hi ding ahi. Zu hai hilo ding ah fîlkhona lam sang in le zu dawn lo ding ah hilna lam ahi zawi.

**Thilpha lam zilsaktu:**

Thilpha ziltiltu tina ahi. Zu hai ah mi subuai lam hilo a, mite ding ah thilpha hitu leh ziltiltu hi ding ah fîlkhona ahi.

**2:4, Numei khangdawng nalaite chu:**

Numei khangdawng nalai deute chu amau pawsal leh chate chu hepi a, dik tak leh thiangtho tak ah um a, insung na ginum tak ah sem a, amau pawsalte thu thu ah um ding in nupiten a hil ding uh ahi, a ti ahi. Pawsalte leh chate ngaisak lo ah nu a khawlai len len chun insung a nawk a, a buai sek hi. Ziaziakchun nu hi ding pawimaw tak chu pawsalte hepi ah a thunuai ah kun thiam leh insung na ginum tak ah sep ahi. Nu khenkhat pa sang ah thunei a um sek ua, Bible chun lem a salo ahi.

**A pawsalteu hepi ding:**

Nuten a pawsalteu a hepilo uh chun sungkuan a pha thei puau, insung le a nuam thei puai. Khristian sungkuan pha

## Zillai - 21

**Thupi: Thugin Dik chu Hil in****Bible: Tita 2:1-15****Changvawp: 2:13**

**Thumapui:** A masapen in Tita chu ziltilna diktak ziltil ding leh thilpha bawl ah mite nunmutu hi ding in a tiilkho ahi. Pi tek leh pu tek te chu Khristian ziltilna tawh kituak ah diktak leh za-um tak ah um ding ah te, numei khangdawng deute chu a pawsalteu leh a chateu hepi a, insung na ginum tak ah sem ding ah te, nungak leh tangval te chu chanchinpha tawh kituak ah phatak ah um ding ah te, suakte chu gingtu ahi ziak ua a puteu thu zawm zaw diak ding leh ginum tak ah a puteu nasep ding ah te, gingtu zosia chu hukdampa Lal Jesu Khrista hungkitna ding ngak ah khawvel thil taisan ding in thunei tak ah ziltil ah filkho ding in thu a pia ahi.

**2:1, Ziltilna diktak:**

Ziltilna diktak a ti chu Jesu Khrista chu Pathian chapa, mihing ah hung piang, migilote hukdamna ding ah thuak ah, thi ah thokit, khawvel hukdampa ahi. Ama ging taphawt hukdam hin tin uh, ginglo zosia hukdam hilo ding ahiau. Gingtute chun ziltilna dik a zawp ding uh ahia, Khristian hindan hawi leh pha ah a hin ding uh ahi, a ti ahi.

Tita chu ziltilna diktak tawh kituak thu gen sek ding in a ti ahi. Lal Jesu ziltilna tawh kituak ah thu gen sek hi Khristiante hi ding pawimaw tak

ahi. Pathian nasemtute ding in a pawimaw diak ahi.

**2:2, Upate:** Zia tak ah upate a ti hi kochuam upa hilo in mihing kum ah upa lamte tina hi ding ahi. Upate chu mi kisum thei, mi za-um, mi lungthim pha, ginna diktak vawp mi, hepina nei mi, thuakhat mi hi ding in a filkho ahi.

**Kisûm ding:** Kisûm ding ti hin zu ah kisum ding ti lam a kaw k deu hi. Malai chun pi tek pu tek lam hin zu a dawn ua, a kham ua, a kinial buai ua, a kina'u a, sungkuan ah buaina a siamdaw k ua, a kisumualpho ua, ngaida ding lam thu ngawn

**A nakhangteu a zat ziak in:**

Nakhang za ti chu thu bang a hem ziltilna thak deu leh chuam dai ngaithak nawpna chu ahi. Zia gual ziltiltu chu Timothi hin a do ding chu ahi.

**4:4, Tuanthu:** Judate hin a sakhauu thil ah tuanthu mak tak tak a nei ua, ziate chu a genna hi thei ahi. Suantute chanchin suinate, gnostic te khawvel siamthu kigenna tuanthu te le ahi thei hi. I Tim. 1:4; 4:7; Tita 1:14 te ah tuanthu a ti te hi tawh kibang hin a, (I Tim. 1: 4 hilchetna en in).

**4:5, Nang vang chingthei tak in:** Bang le ngawlp i zianglo in lungthim pil tak in ngaitua zing in tina lam ahi.

**Chanchinpha gen in pang zing in la:** Chanchinpha gena na sem zing in la ti ding dan ahi. Chanchinpha gen sang ah thil dang a ngaikhawklona ding in, chanchinpha gen ah kimang nasa pen ding in a tiilkho ahi.

**La nasepna kha mualsua tan:** Pathian nasemtu, kochuam enkawltu gual ah la hi ding zosia kha hi zel in, tina ahi. Nasemtu a sep ding tak sem zing chun thil phachuamlo ah kimatna nei lo ding ahi. Chun,

Pathian in a kona a tawp tiang ah sep mualsua lam a kaw k hi.

**4:6-8,** sung hi Paul in Timothi a thasang ah a guatna leh a thuvai thâk nunung ahi. Damtak in ti bep mabak a nei tai. Zia thu hi a lopi a, mi a khawi ma mai. Kochuamten le a hezing ua, Paul chu missionary diktak, missionary zosian a kengnung a zui ding uh chu ahi.

**4:6, Latdaw ah um zing ka hi tan:** Pathian kiang ah kithawina uain a sunthâk gual un, ka hinna hi sunthâk lai tak ahi, martar in thi ding ka hi tai, a tina ahi.

**Ka chia hun a tung tai:** Lawng chia ding a khau phel a hem, sepai mun dang ah chia ding a puanbuk uh lip ah pang ahem gual ah suangtua in, ka pawt hun a tung tai, ka thi hun a tung ta ahi, a ti ahi.

**4:7, Ka do zo tan:** A nasepna chu a mualsuata, kitaitekna pangtu, tai ding tiang taidaw k ta gual ah kigel in, 'kitaisiakna chu ka mualsua tan', kitaisiakna lampi ka mualsua tai, a tina ahi.

**Ginna chu ka vawp zing tai:** Barclay chun zia hin umzia pathum nei thei in a gen a,



- i) Ginna dan gual tak in na ka sem a, ka nasepna ka mual-sua tai.
- ii) Lalpa tawh ka kitiamna thuthung ka vawp zing a, ka hi ding ka hi zo tai.
- iii) Ka ginna leh ka kinepna ka mansua ngai puai. A nunung pen, Lalpa ah a ginna leh a kinepna thasuaklo in a vawp zing ti hi ahi tuak pen hi.
- 4:8, Dikna lallukhuk:** Lal-lukhuk ti hi Gk. in 'stephanos' ahia, zia chu kitaisiakna ah hatpente, zotute a chawihaw-inau lukhuk a khuksak sek uh ahia, Lallukhuk 'diadema' a tiu chu ahi puai. Tichun dikna lallukhuk ti chu midikte chawihawina lallukhuk gual ahi.

.....xXx.....

### **A kilakna ngakte zosia:**

Khristian teptena pakhat chu Khrista lopi tak ah a hungkitna thiil hi ahi. Khristiante chu Lalpa hungkitna 'ngaktute' a hiu. "Ei hukdampa Lal Jesu Khrista van a pat ah hungkit ding chu ngakla tak in l thiil uh ahi" ti ahi (Phil. 3:20). Zia tak ah 'kilakna' ti hi 'hungkitna ding' ahiloleh 'hung kilak ding' tina ahi.

### **Genkhawm ding:**

1. Bible ah Lal lukhuk chi bang zat kigen a um em genkhawm hileh.

ding in bangkim a thiangtho a, ginglote vang chu a lunggil uh a buak ziak in amau ding in bangma thiangtho a um puai, a ti ahi. Gingtute ding in bangkim a thiangtho a, ginglote ding ah bangkim buak ahi mai chu hiatthiam a haksai. Zia thupil hi bang hem a umzia? Ginglote chun bangkim hi sakhua thil ah thiang leh thianglo gual in a thiil sek ua, gingtute vang chun bangkim hi Pathian nasepna ding ah mat patchuamna a hawl zaw sek ui, tina lam ahi. Lal Jesun Pharisaite kiang ah no leh kuang pawlam sawplo ziak ah buai sang in a sung ah thil um chu migenthei panpina ding in mang leu a thiang ahi mai hi, ti a gen gual khan (Lk. 11:41).

**A lungthim uh leh a sia leh pha hiatnau nangawn le a buak tai:** Ginglote leh gingu petmangte chun Pathian dawigual leh a mizia a he puau a,

a sia leh pha hiatnau a thuum ziak in.

**1:16, Pathian he a kitu in:**

Miten Pathian he leh ging in kigen maleu, a umdan uh leh a thilbawl nawp uh a huat um a, Pathian zana leh khawksakna a nei puau a, Pathian dawigual a bawl diaklo uh chun mi buak leh huat um mai bep ahi zuau.

### **Genkhawm ding:**

1. Khristiante ding ah nek leh dawn thianglo chu bang bang ahi diam?

.....xXx.....

kochuam min ah kikhawpna ah ziltilna himlo gen sak lo hi kochuam mite venbitna phatak ahi.

**1:12, Amau haw lak ah zawlnei pakhat:**

Amau lak ah zawlnei pakhat ti hi Grik mipil pasagite lak ah pakhat Epeminedes B.C 500 lai vel ah mi kha hi ah gel ahi. Ama chu thagau lam hiatna nei bik in a ngai uh ahi. Athen khawpi ah huipi han (nun) a tawp theina ding ah vâk pathian kiang ah kithawi ding ahem ti gen ding in a chial uh ahi. A thupiak a pat chun 'Hiatlo pathian ding ah maic-ham' ti hi a hung siamdaw ua gen ahi. A thinung hun sawttak tiang in Epeminedes chu zawlnei lopitak in a ngai ua, a za ma mau ahi.

**Kret mite hi:**

Kret thialkal ah mite hi zuau theite, gamsa hang gual, mi thabeite, an hai te ahiu ti Epimenides in a gen hi a tiu. Kret mite hi a zuau thei uh chu thu chuam hi leh zuau in mi them in a mangthak uh ahi. Grik thupil chawm a chun, 'Korinth mo' ti leh 'Kret mi' ti chu hinkhua buak tina leh zuauthei

ah mi thep mangcha tina mat ahi sek hi.

**1:13, Zia a thugen chu a dik him hi:** Thugin dik, ziltilna dik chu a vawp theina ding un na tak ah zilgai ding in a ti ahi. Nunnem tak ah thep in a hem, na tak ah zilgainan a hem kochuam puitute chun ziltilna diklo lak ah kochuam a venbit ding uh ahi. Kret thialkal ah mite hi nunnem tak ah thep/zawl thaw ding chi hi in a he pua, na tak ah zilgai pha ding chi hi in a he ahi.

**1:14, Thudik ah kipat kai-hei thei mihing thupiakte:**

Zia hi le I Tim. 4:3 ah Pathian thu kal ah kichen khap ding leh nek leh dawn khap thu a gente hi ahi tuak hi. Zia gual mihing thupiak, Pathian thu tawh kituaklote hi a pawmlona ding uh leh a khawksaklona ding un na tak ah zilgai a ngai uh ahi.

**Judate tuanthu:** I Tim. 1:4 ah 'tuanthu mai mai leh suantute sut senlo sui' a tite hi tawh kibang hi ding ahi.

**1:5, Mi thiangtho a ding in bangkim a thiangtho ah:**

Gingtute chu a lunggil uh a thiantho zia in amau

**Zillai - 19**

**Thupi: Mimal Thuilna leh Mangpha Thâkna**

**Bible: II Tim. 4: 9 - 22**

**Changvawp: 4:18**

**Thumapui:** Tuni I zillai ding ua hin Paul in mimal chungchang a sia a pha imguk neilo in a gen ahi. Timothi chu a kiang ah chia kingang ding in a dawn ahi. A thubuai gen masak chung ah panpitu a neilo thute leh Pathian in gitlona zosia lak ah a la hukdaw ding thute a gen ahi.

Priscila leh Akuila te nupan chibai bukrate, Onesiphora te sungkuan chibai bukrate, Erasta leh Trophima chanchin te, phalbi masang ah hung ding ah dawtnate, Rom ah Khristianten chibai a bukna teu leh malzawlina thute a gen hi.

**4:9, Hung kin in:** A lekhatawt masa a khan, Timothi a kiang ah hung ding ah a thuthaakna bangma a um puai. Maleh thutanna thiamlo chang ah thi mai ding hi ah a kihiat tâk zia in kin tak ah a kiang ah hung ding in a thuvaitâk ta ahi.

**4:10, Dema:** Philemon 24 a chun, Dema chu Paul naseppite lak ah genkhawm ahi. Kol.4:14 a chun Dema ti bep ah gen a la ahia, bangma a chanchin gen a um puai. Tuhin chu "Dema chun tulai khawvel hi a ngainat zia in ei nusia ta", ti a hung hi tai. Dema hi a thagau hinkhua a niam tul tul a, a tawp in tulai khawvel a ngainat zia in Paul

nusia ta hi ding ahi. A chiana le Thessalonika khua ah chia ahi. Zia khua hi nuam sa deu hi ding ahi.

**Kresken:** A chanchin dang bangma hiat ahi puai. Zia hin Paul nusia in Galatia gam ah a chia ti hi I hiat sun sun uh chu ahi mai hi. Nasem ding ah chia ahem ahiloleh Paul nusia him him ti le a kichian puai. A chiana hi khutzikbu khenkhat a chun Gaul gam ah chia a ti ahi. Titina a chun Kresken chu Gaul (Spain) gam ah Vienne kochuam dintu hi ah gen ahi.

**Tita:** Tita hi le a chia dan bangma gen chet lo maleh Pathian nasem ding ah Dalmatia gam ah chia ahi ding ginchak a um

hi. Dalmatia chu Illurikon gam ah um ahi. Illurikon gam tiang in chanchinpha gen ah Paul a khualzin thu Rom 15:19 ah l muu.

**4:11, Luka bep:** Kol.4:14 a chun 'Luka doktor dawi tak' ti ahi. Philemon 24 a chun 'Luka' ti mai ahi kit ahi. Doktor Luka hi Paul lawi pha, Paul chanchinpha genna ah a khualzinna zui sek tu, sawlchakte nasep bu ziktu hi ah ginchak ahi.

Zia hunlai hin midang zosian a nusiau a, Luka bep a kiang in a um a, a thawmhau deu a, Timothi chu a kiang ah hung ding in a vaithâk ahi.

**Marka:** Marka chu Jerusalem khua ah Mari chapa (Nas. 12:12), Kupra thialkal ah um Barnaba tupa (Kol.4:10) ahi. Paul leh Barnaba chanchinpha genna ah a khualzin khawmpiu in a pang ahi. Perga khua a pat in a kilekit san a (Nas. 3:5, 13), a khualzin kit ding un Barnaba in Marka pui kit ding a nuam a, Paul in a dawi lo ziak in a kikhen khawlaw tau ahi (Nas. 15:37ff). Paul chu Rom suangkul ah a taan lai khan Marka chu Paul kiang in a um ahi (Kol.4:10). Peter Rom

ah a um lai in Marka chu Peter kiang ah um gual in a kilang kit hi (I Pet. 5:13). Tuhin Marka chu Ephesa khua a pat Rom ah Paul kiang ah hung pui ding in Timothi chu a dawn ahi.

**4:12, Tukika:** Tukika chu Asia gam mi ahi (Nas.20:4). Paul khualzin thumveina a chun hun chawmkhat a zui ahi. Kol. 4:7,8 a chun Tukika chu Klossa lekthawt kengtu hi ah gen ahi. Ephe. 6:21, 22, ah le Tukika chu Ephesa lekthawt pawtu ah gen ahi kit hi. Kret thialkal ah Tita tawh sawl le a guai (Tita 3:12). Tuhin Ephesa khua ah sawl hi ah gen ahi.

Ziate hi Nasepte bu ah Paul zin chanchin tawh a kituak suak puai. Rom suangkul ah a um kha a pawt kit a, chanchinpha gen in a khualzin kit a, Rom suangkul ah a lut kit ahi ti titina thu kingakna mang ah zik ahi ti a kilang hi.

**4:13 Puanak chual:** Zia gual puanak chual hi nasemtute thi-ampu nasepna a bawl ding tak ua leh a ak sek uh puanak chual pawimaw tak ahi. Zia gual puanak chual aklo ah sel leh sang nasep chu thiango ah ngai mai ahi.

genzak te, ziltilna diklo lak ah venbit te hi kochuam hotute na pawimaw tak ahi.

**1:10-16** sung hi Kret thialkâl ah ziltiltu diklote leh a ziltilnau thu ahi. Timothi thawt khat leh thawt nina thu hi tawh a kibang khawp mai hi. Kret thialkâl ah ziltilna diklo ziltiltute hi Judate ahi deu pen ua, a ziltilnau le lawkna thiango ah du-amna leh Judate tuanthu te ahi pen hi.

**1:10, Dan khawksalo:** Thu-awi lo, khawksakna nei lo, mi genhak ahiu.

**Thumanlo mawk gen gente:** Thu lak tâklo, thu ngawluhai gentute ahiu.

**Mi thêh ah puimangte:**

Mi theemtute, mi thêh sek tamtak a um ua, ziate chu Juda zektan te, Judate lak ah mi ahi deu pen ui.

**1:11, Lawkna diklo:**

Pathian ginna leh hepi-na ziak hilo ah sum dawi ziak ah bawl ahiu a tina hi pen ding ahi. A thu ngaithatute a pat thilpiak dawn kinem uh ahem, ziltil man a phut uh ahem hi ding ahi. Thawlawm a dawl sek

bep uh hilo in sum du tak ah thil bawl sek hi ding ahiu. Zia chu mipite chun a hepha paw ngal ua, a vak hil pil hi pen ding ahi.

**Thu hilo lo gen in:**

Ziltillo ding a ziltil ui tina bep hilo in, ziltilna hisel lo, ziltilna him lo, ziltilna diklo a ziltil ui tina ahi. Sum a mu theina ding un ziltilna hisellote, himlote, mang nuam sek hi ding ahiu. Pathian ngaisak hi lawkna ahem titute gual khan (I Tim. 6:5).

**A inkuan kuan in:**

Ziltilna diklo ziltiltute hi a dutui un phatchuam a ngai ma mau a, mi in ah te a khawlai leng ua, numei in um te a kawm ua, a kiholimpui a, a ziltilnau chun mi a thuzaw sek uh ahi. Zia chun inkuan subuai in a buai um sek hi a tina ahi. 'Mi in ahte a lut ua, numei ngawldeute sal ah a pui sek gual un' ti gual khan (II Tim. 3:6).

**A kam uh huk piak ding:**

Ziltilna diklo ziltiltute chu biakin ah a thugen uh phallo ding a tina ahem, kochuamte kikhawpna ah ziltilna hisello a gen ding uh phallo ding a tina ahem hi ding ahi. Kochuamte Pathian biakna kikhawp ah leh

teu um dan ding gennan a ngai uh ahi. I Tim. 5:17 hilchetna en khawm in.

Sawlchakten khawtin ah upate a la guat sek uh hileh le, a thasang ua bawl ding mi dang guat sawn chîn chu sawlchakte hun nung, kochuam hotu sawng det tak a nei nung uh, kum AD zabi 2na khaw lian-deu taphawt ah kochuam a din hun chu Paulte thi nung, kum AD nina kipat til lam hi ding ahi.

### 1:6, A chate ginum:

A chate gin um ti hi a chate Pathian thu ging ti lam zawk a kawk hi. Ama'n Pathian ging hawi ma ma lehle a chate'n Pathian thu a ginlo ua leh pha a sa pua, gingtu himaleh khawvel nawptatna a chîn chun pha a sa diak lo ahi. Chutichun, kochuam puitute chate chu Pathian thu mang, nawplen chîng lo mi ahi ding uh ahi.

**1:7, Kochuam hotu:** Zia tak ah kochuam hotu ti hi 'Episcopos' ahia, zia chu enkawltu tina ahi. Bishop ti in le a let-dawk uh ahi.

**Pathian sum enkawltu:** Sum enkawltu chu suak lak ah mi ginum, a puten a sungkuan uh

sum enkawltu ding ah a mat uh, a sungkuan uh pawimaw ngai-tuatu ah a matteu ahi. Potipher in Joseph a insung enkawltu ah a mat gual ah a matteu ahi. Chutichun kochuam hotute (bishop) chu Pathian inkuante enkawltu, a pawimaw'u zosia ngaitua piaktu ahiu.

### Ama thu bep dawi hi lo:

Mi kisathei, mi chapo, mi kisuang ahilo ding ahi.

**Lungna vaklo:** Thil neuca bangmalo mai a le lungna ziang, dawtheilo, ahilo ding ahi.

### 1:8, A phalam dawi:

Thilpha dawi, phatna dawi, phatak ah thilbawl dawi mi, kisuksiat sang ah kisiam-phat dawi mi ahi ding ahi.

**Mi thiangtho:** Sakhaw mi, Pathian ding ah mi kikawi thiang mi, Pathian ding ah phatchuamngai, mi lungsiatna nei mi ahi ding ahi.

### 1:9, Thugin diktak mang:

Kochuam puitute chu thugin dik, ziltilna dik, sia leh pha hiatna thiang tak ah pawm det mi, ziltilna dik genzak thiam, ziltilna hisello lak ah kochuam vengbit thei mi hileh a phai. Ziltilna dik vawpbit leh

**Lekhabute:** Zia lai ah a lekhabuteu chu a zial ah zial thaw vek ahi. A lekha chu Papyrus a tiu ahi. Savun lekha hi chu vang gancha vun a pat a siam uh ahi tuak hi.

Zia lekhabute hi bang bu pen tak chu ahi diam? Lal Jesu chanchin zikna bute, Thuthung lui bute, a thil teptena bute, Danbu lam le a pang mai thei hi. Bang chu hileh, a ngai pawimaw dan hi lekhabu pawimaw tak chu ahi ti a kilang hi.

**4:14, Aleksander:** Aleksander hi I Tim. 1:20 ah Humenai tawh Paul in kochuam a pat a nawdaw, "amau chu setan ka pia ahi" a ti kha ahi diam? Zia chu ahi chun Timothi thawt nina hi zik masak hi ding tina ahi. Tuhin Aleksander chu kochuam mite lak ah um zing nalai gual in a lang ngal a.

Ahiloleh Nasepte 19:33 ah Aleksander kha ahi diam? Zia mipa kha ahi chun Khristian nungtawl, Paul hekna siam ahi mai thei hi. Bang gual chet ah ahem Paul chung ah a gitlo ti a gen puai. Bang chu hileh, Paul dodalna lam in a khawsa sek ahi. A thil hi dungzui in Pathian in thuk leh ti a nuam hial a, a

haw ma mai.

**4:15, Nang le:** Paul in Aleksander a pat hin kiven nachang a la he pua, khawk a sa ahi. Timothi chu chingthei a, kiven nachang he ding in a thuil ahi.

**4:16, Ka gen masak chung a khan:** Ka thiam thu ka gen masak chung a khan ti hi thubuai gen tak tak masang ah thil dawtchianna ding ah vaihawmtute masang ah va kilakna ahi, a tiu. Tulai pau in 'first hearing' ti ding a hiu. Zia hi a bawl zaw tak ua leh chawmkhat a chawl sek phawt ua, zia zaw chu leh thubuai gen tak takna chu a bawl sek bep uh ahi. Vaihawmtun huntawk a sak lo chun a gennawn sak kit sek ahi.

**Kuaman ei panpilo in:** Panpi ti hin vaihawmtu masang ah va genpiaktu 'ukil' a hem, va dinpitu lawi a hem gual ah va panpi ahi. Rom khua ah Khristiante lak ah leh a lawite lak ah zia gual ah va panpi chu kuama a um puau. Va dinpi hi lau um hi mai thei ahi.

**4:17, Gen kim ah um ding:** Chanchinpha chu Paul ziak ah Jentel zosia kiang ah gen suak ahi theina ding in Lalpa

chun Paul chu a umpi a, a tha-muan in a suhat a, zia hun chu chanchinpha genna lemchang in a mang ta ahi. A thugen a lopi a, thil ahithez diak in thina a pat hukdaw ah um hi ding ahi. "Sakeibaknei kam a pat hukdaw in ka la um ta". A thugen dan hi ngaitua in sakeibaknei kam a pat hukdaw ti chu lau um nasatak a pat hukdaw tina ahi.

**4:18, Thil phalo ei dote zosia lak ah:** Lalpa chun tu ah a hukdaw gual hin veng in tin, gitlonan a dona zosia lak ah hukdaw zel in a ti a kinem ahi. Zia bep chu hilo in, vangam ah kumtuang ah lopi ah um ding in a kiang ah ei pui ngei in a ti a ging det ahi.

**Lopina kumtuang in um ta hen:** Zia hi doxology, Pathian chawihawina la lopi ahi. A zik dan tak a chun 'A kiang ah lopina kumtuang kumtuang in um ta hen' Amen ti ahi.

**4:19, Priscila leh Akuila:** Priscila leh Akuila hi nupan a hui. Priska hi Priscila ti le ahi. Juda mi, puanbuk siamtu Rom khua a pat Klaudian a nawdaw a hui. Korinth khua ah Paul

tunna inn a hui (Nas. 18:2,3). Paul chu Ephesa khua tiang in a zui ui (Nas. 18:19). Zia chun a um zing tau a, Korinth kochuam lekhatawt a le Korinth kochuam chibai bukna lak in a pang ui (I Kor. 16:19). Rom lekhatawt zik lai chun Rom ah um kit uh hin a, Paul chibai buk-te lak in a pang uh ahi (Rom 16:3). Tuhin Ephesi khua ah umkit ta hui in a lang hi. Priska leh Akuila chu Paul naseppi, Paul hinkhua hukdawna ding ah thi ngam ahiu (Rom 16:3).

#### **Onesiphora te sungkuan:**

Onesiphora te sungkuan hi Paul lawiphate hi ding ahiu. 1:6,7 ah a dawisak thu a gen ta ahi. Khutzikbu khenkhat a chun Onesiphora zi chu Lectri ahia, a chate chu Simele leh Zeno pawsal gel hi ah gen ahi. (Horton - 172).

**4:20, Erasta:** Erasta chu Korinth khua ah sumkawltu ahi (Rom 16:23). Erasta chu Paul naseppiaktu ahi (Nas. 19:22). Korinth khua sum enkawltu Erasta leh Paul naseppiaktu Erasta hi mi chuam chuam le hi mai thei ding ahi.

chu Grik mi himaleh zek tan sak ahi puai (Gal.2:3). Tita chu Paul nungzuitu ginum tak ahi. Paul leh Korinth kochuam kikal ah kihiatthiamlona a hung pawt lai a khan le a kikal ua lemna thugen palai phachuam tak hi in a lang hi. Paul in le "Tita ka lawi pha leh nangmau ah ka naseppi," "Lunggil munkhat pu ah lengkhawm, keng nung kizui tua", hi in a gen hi (II Kor. 8:23, 12:18).

Tita palaina chu a lawting a, a kikaal ua kihiatthiamna leh kilemna a siam a, Paul le a kipak ma mai (II Kor. 7:6-7). Zia gual ah palai na a sep phat diak chun Jerusalem ding ah panpina dawl ding in Paul in Tita chu Korinth khua in sawl kit a gua ahi (II Kor. 8:6).

**1:5, Ka hun kawkmua gual khan:** Paul in Tita chu Kret thialkal ah a nutsia a, a nung ah Tita in a bawl ding ah a kawkmute chu thil suktup ding mabak te sufel sunzawm ding leh khawtin ah upate guat ding in ahi.

**Thil hituup ding mabak um nalaite:** Thil hituup ding mabak um nalaite chu bang a hem

a genlo diak in hiat ahi puai. Kochuam etkawlina ah mabak um nalai zosia hi mai ding ahi. 'Hitup' ti hi thil ahi dan ding leh a um dan ding gual tak ah kawi leh lemtuak ahi.

#### **Ka hun nutsia la hin:**

Paul te Rom zuan ah a chiau chung a khan Kret thialkaal luikam a zui ua, Lasai khua a taw mai thei ua, luikam a zui kit ua (Nas. 27:8,13). Paul in Kret thialkaal in Tita a nutsia thu a kilang pua, vak nutsiana ding chi le hi in a lang puai. Ziakiakchun Rom ah nivei suangkul a tan thu kingakna mang ah zik hi ding ahi.

**Khawtin ah upate namdet ding in:** Sawlchak Paul te khan khawtin ah kochuam a phuna taphawt ua upa a guat piak sek ui (Nas. 14:23). Zia gual a chun bawl theina ding thuneina chu Paul in Tita kiang in a lan a, khawtin ah upate guat ding in a sawl ahi. 'Upa' ti hi 'Presbuteros' ahia; sappau ah ledawknan 'Presbyter' a tiu ahi. Zia chu kochuam khenkhat chun a pastorteu min in a mang uh ahi. Zia tak ah upate um ding dan a gen hi a thiampu-

tawm tak, min suan um lo tak ahi. Zia gual min musit um leh nuainung chu a kisak ahi.

**1:2, Kumtuang hinna kinem ah um:** ‘Kumtuang hinna kinemna’ ti ding ahi. Zia hi chaang khat sunzawm in a thu siamtuakna ding ah a genkit ahi tuak hi. Himaleh zia hi um ding him ahi. ‘Kumtuang hinna kinemna chu Pathian zuau gen ngailo chun khawvel um masang in a la tiam tai’ ti ding ahi.

Kumtuang hinna hin kumtuang dai hinna ahina leh kumtuang hinna ding ah hinna lul leh lopi ahi dan a kengkawm gel gel a, a pawimaw gel gel hi. Thil phalo chu a to ngai pua, sawt a dai ngai puai.

**1:3, Thupiak:** A masa hin ‘thugen’ (kerugma) a tiu, nungzuiten Lal Jesu chanchin a gen uh kha kaw k deu in tin, a nunung zawk hin zia ma chu kaw tho leh le chanchinpha kaw diak in a.

**A hun tak ah thugen sekpa:**

Lal Jesu chu a hun tak in a hung piang ti gual tuk ahi. Pathian in hukdampa piak a

tiam a, a hung pian ding thu zawlneiten a genlawk ua, “A hun bukim a hung tun phat in Pathian in numei suan in a cha pa a hun sawl tai” (Gal.4:4), ‘taksa a hung chang a, l lak un a hung cheng tai (Joh. 1:14). Zia hukdamna chanchinpha chu a hun tak ah a hung pian gual in, chanchinpha chu a hun tak ah gen zel hi in pastor lekhathawt hin a gen ahi (I Tim. 2:6, 6:15).

**1:4, Ginna ka kikawppi:**

Tita chu Paul ginna lasawntu ahi thu genna ahi. Chate’n a pateu a law (pua) mamau chun a chate ahiu ti genna l mat sek gual ua hin, ginna thu a ziltilna pawm detu chu ginna ah ka cha tak tak ahi ti suchiantu in a mang ahi.

**Tita:** Sawlchak Paul in gingu ah a siamte hi a cha gual ah gen a chiing ahi (Gal.4:19; I Kor. 4:14-15). Tita hi Paul ginna hung la sawntu, ginna ah Paul cha tak tak ahi (Scott, -151).

Thuthung thak bu ah Tita hung kilatna masapen chu Gal.2:1 ah Barnaba leh Paul Jerusalem ah a chia chung ua Tita le a pui thuu kha ahi. Tita

**Trophima:** Trophima hi Ephe- sa kua mi ahi. Paul khualzin thumveina ah Paul chu a zui ahi (Nas.20:4). Paul Jerusalem ah a mat chung ua khan Trophi- ma chu Jerusalem ah a um ahi (Nas.21:29).

**Trophima chu Mileta ah damlo in ka nusia tai:**

Zia thu hi le titina kinkakna mang ah kizik hi in a lang hi. Paul chanchin l hiat thei tiang a chun zia gual thiltung umna ding kilawm a um bek puai.

**4:21, Phalbi ma ngei ah hung ding in:**

Chang-9na a khan kin tak ah a kiang ah a chialo chun phalbi hung himan in tin, tha tam tak chia theilo in um in a ti a lau ziak in “phalbi ma ngei in hung ham in” a ti ahi.

**Eubul:** Eubul, Pudon, Lina, Klaudia te hi Bible ah a min uh a lang puai. Eubul vang vang hi tuanthu lam in le a min a lang puai. Titina a chun Pudon chu Rom vaihawmtu senator, Peter thugenna hung piangthak hi ah gen ahi. Lina chu Rom bishop, Peter thasangtu hi ah gen ahi. Klaudia chu Lina nu hi ah gen ahi.

**4:22, Lalpan la thagau umpi ta hen:**

Malai a pat in tulai tiang in lekhathawt tawp ah dawisakna lân chin ahi. Pathian umpina leh malzawlna dawisakna thu hi malzawlna a tiu ahi. Paul in Timothi chu Lalpan umpi zing leh a tina leh a dawisakna thu ahi. “Lalpa chu la thagau kiang in um ta hen” ti chu ‘Lalpa chu la kiang in um ta hen’ tina tho ahi.

**Hepina’n hun umpi ta hen:**

Mimal lekhathawt ahiziak in ‘Lalpa chun la thagau umpi ta hen’ a ti masa phawt ahi. Timothi chu kochuam enkawltu ahiziak in, a kochuam etkawlte malzawlllo chu pha a sa pua, ‘Hepina la kiang un um ta hen’ ti in kochuamte a malzawl kit ahi.

**Genkhawm ding:**

1. Tulai khawvel ngainat ziak ah ginna ah nungtawl lau-um dan gen hileh.
2. Tulai in pastor leh kochuam upate puanak (form) bei ah sel leh sang nasep pha sak leh saklo thu genkhawm hileh.

.....xXx.....

Tita lekhathawt  
hilchianna

## Zillai - 20

**Thupi: Chibai Bukna leh Kret ah Tita Nasepna****Bible: Tita 1: 1- 16****Changvawp: 1:16.**

**Thumapui:** Tuni l zillai sung ua hin thupi pani a um a, ziate chu i) Chibai bukna (1:1-4) leh ii) Kret ah Tita nasepna (1:5-16) ahi. Lekhathawt chawmcha chibai bukna ding a chun a thupi deu a, a thu hi le a lopi a, a tup tak hiatthiam a haksai. Zia hi Paul in ngaidan tamtak a gawpkhawm nuam ziak ahi tuak a, zialo chun le Khristian hinkhua bul leh a bawl ah bawl thaw (action) lam deu ngawn genna lekha hi hiatmil ahilona ding le hi thei ahi. A bul ah chibai bukna ding in Khristian thugin bulpite a taklang ahi. Kret thialkaal ah Tita nutsia ahi ziak te, kochuam puitu ding ah mi-pha leh phalote, zektante lak ah kochuam subuaitute chanchinte, gingtute ding in bangkim a thiangtho a, ginglote ding in bangma thiangtho a umlo thu te a gen hi.

**1:1, Paul:** Tita lekhathawttu na ahi.

hi Paul ahi dan a kigena ahi. Maleh mithiamten vang Paul min ah kizik ahi a ti tho tho ui.

**Pathian suak:** 'Suak' te hi a pute a ahui a, bangma a nei puau a, a sepdawu zosia le a puteu a ahia, amau etkaw l kha le a puteu mawpuakna ahi vek a, a nek ding uh leh a sil leh chen uh leh a matchakteu le a puteu puakdaw piak sik sek ahi. Zia gual Pathian suak chu hi in a kingai ahi.

**Thutak hiatna:** Chanchinpha thutak, chanchinpha ziltina dik, ginna diktak hiatna leh vawp-

**Pathian mitel, ginna dungzui ah:** Pathian kochuamte ginna, Khristian thugin, chanchinpha thutak, ginna diktak tina ahi mai hi. Gingtute hi Israelte gual tho ah Pathian mitelte hi ah gen ahi sek hi. Khristiante thugin chu Pathian mitelte ginna a ti ahi.

**Jesu Krista sawlchak:**

Jesu Krista sawlchak ti hi Paul min daw i gual tak ahi. Tulai ei uh Pathian nasemte ngai a chun min lopi, kikona ding ah daw i um in ngai maleu hing, Paul te hunlai chun min



in mihingte a hepina gennan a mang ahi.

**A hung latsak nung ah hin:**

Pathian in mihingte a hepi zia leh a chung ua a phat zia a hung lat lai khan tina ahi. Zia umzia chu Pathian in mihingte ding in hukdamna a siam lai khan tina ahi.

**3:5, Dikna lam ah I nasep**

**dawteu:** Thil dik I sep uh hilo in, thil pha, thil dik bawl, dikna nasep ahi. Dikna 'dikaio' hi a hung pawtna tak chu thiam chansak 'dikaio' a pat hung pawt ahia, thiam channa ding thil dik leh thil pha bawl a kaww ahi.

**Tui ah silthianna leh thagau thiango ah siamthakna:**

Siamthakna ti hi pianthakna ti zawk ding ahi. Gk. ah palingenesia' chu piankitna, pianthakna ahi. Silthianna chu pianthakna leh siamthak kitna ahi, ti lam hi zaw ding ahi. Silthianna, pianthakna leh siamthak kitna hi thagau thiango nasep vek hi in a lang hi. Ziakiachun, tui ah silthianna leh thagau thiango ah siamthak kitna tilo a, thagau thiango ah pianthakna leh siamthak kitna, silthianna, ti hi ding in a lang hi.

**Ei hukhing ta:** Zia hukdamna chu thilhi phat zia ah hukdam ahi pua, thagau thiango ah pianthakna leh siamthak kitna, sil thianna zia ah Pathian lungsiatna ah hukdamna ahi zawi. Ei uh le I thilhi phat zia uh hilo in, thagau thiango ah pianthakna leh siamthak kitna I dawn ua, silthian ah I um zia un Pathian lungsiatna nasatak in ei hukdam ta ahi, a ti ahi.

Pianthakna leh siamthak kitna hi thagau thiango nasep ahia; silthianna leh sukthianthona hi le thagau thiango nasep ah kaww ahi sek hi. Zia tak ah "silthianna" ti hi baptisma genna hi in hilchiantuten a gingcha tam deu pen ui.

**3:6, Zia Thagau chu:** Zia thu hi gingtute kiang ah Thagau Thiango pa'n Khrista zal ah a piak thu genna ahi. Thagau Thiango chu Jesu Khrista zal ah gingtute umpitu ding ah pa'n a hun sawl ahi.

**Buntha:** Penasa, tamtak pia, phal tak ah tamtak pia tina ahi.

**3:7, A hepina thiamchansak ah um in:** Tekhinna paukam ahi. Pathian in a lungsiatna zia ah a thawn ah ei hukdamna chu, thubuai thusia chamna vai-

hawmna paukam tawh a tekh-in ahi. Pathian in a lungsiatna ziak ah ei uh migilote a thawn ah thiam ei chansak gual ah a gen ahi.

**Kumtuang hinna kinepna:**

Kumtuang hin kinepna, kumtuang ah hinna nei kinepna ahi. Kumtuang hinna hi le hukdamna ti tawh kibang ahi.

**Golua ah siam:** Eimau a gual in Judate chu chapa upapen chu goluatu ahi. Zia gual chan lopi chang ding a chun Pathian in a goluatu ah ei siam ahi, a ti ahi. Goluatu ti chu le hukdamna genna tho ma ahi.

Pathian in a lungsiatna nasatak ziak in ei uh migilote a thawn in thiam ei chansak a, kumtuang hinna ei pia, a goluatu ah ei siam ahi, a ti ahi.

**3:8, Pathian gingtate:**

Zia thu hi Khristian masate kihilna pawimaw tak, kam ah a kihil sawn zel uh hi ding ah ginchat ahi. Khristiante chu nek hawlina thiango ah nek hawl ding leh midangte ding ah thilpha bawl ding ah tiilkhona hi gel gel ding ahi.

**Zia thu chu:** Nek hawlina thiango leh phachuam ah nek

hawl, mite ding ah thilpha leh phachuam bawl hi mi zosia ding ah pha leh phachuam ahi. Zia gual a chun bawl ding ah ziltilna chu phatchuamngai tak ah bawl ding in a filkho ahi.

**3:9, Ahin, dawtna ngawluai:**

Zia thute hi kochuam siamphatna leh sukpitinna hilo in, kochuam sukhatlona leh suk-siatna ahi zawk ziak in, taisan ding in a hil ahi. Zia thute hi l Tim. 1:4;6:4;ll Tim. 2:23 thute hi tawh kibang hi ding ahi. Zia châng hilchetnate chu en in.

Dawtna diklo hin lam diklo ah ei pui thei ziak in dawtna hi dawnhu masang in dawnhu taak ahi em ti ngaitua masak a phai.

**3:10, Gindan diklo mi:**

Gindan diklo, ziltilna diklo ziltiltute do dan pha chu khatvei, nivei a ziltilnau diklo hil a, zia chun a zawp nawp lo uh chun a daw gual tak ua midang a thuzaw zel lona ding un, a diklonau taklat ding ahi.

**3:11, Zia gual mi chu:**

Ginna diklo ziltiltute chu thiam lo chansak le a ngai pua, amau leh amau thiamlo kichansak ahiu, a ti ahi.

**Thuhilna Nunung (3:12 - 15):** Tita chu Kret thialkal kochuam enkawltu ding ah kawi ahi (1:5). Phalbi pet in Nikopoli ah a kiang ah hung ding in a dawi ahi (3:12). Zia gual chun a kiang ah a hung theina ding in ama thasang ding in Artema ahem, Tukika ahem sawl a gua ahi (3:12). Zia kikal a chun Zina leh Appolo ten a zinna ding ua bangma taaksap a neilona ding un theitawp ah a la kithuapi ding in a sawl ahi. Zia gual chun nasemtute a panpi zing theina ding un kochuam mite chu taima tak ah na sem ding ah tilkho ding in le a ti ahi. A lekthawt chu chibai bukna in a sutawp ta ahi.

**3:12, Artema:** Zia bep hin Artema min gen ahia, Thuthung Thak mun dang ah genna a um puai. Upate thu kilaksawna a chun Artema hi nungzui 72 Jesun a sawldawte lak ah kha pang hi ah gen ahi. Lustra khaw bishop masapen hi ah le gen ahi.

**Tukika:** Tukika chu sawlchak Paul khualzin thumveina kile lam ah lampi Grik gam a pat Asia gam tiang ah Paul zuitute lak ah mi ahi (Nas. 20:4). Tuki-

ka chu sawlchak Paul lawi ginum leh a sep khawmpi, Ephesa khua kochuam lekthawt kengtu ahi (Eph. 6:21; Kol. 4:7). Il Tim.4:12 a chun Ephasa khua ah Paul in a sawl hi ah gen ahi. Chuti ahi chun Kret thialkal ah Tukika sawllo in, Artema sawl zaw ta ahi tuak hi. Il Tim. 4:12 hilchetna en in.

**Nikopoli:** Nikopoli min umzia chu “Zawna khawpi” tina ahi. Nikopoli khua hi Kilikia gam ah te, Thrace gam ah te, Macedonia gam ah te, Epirus gam ah te, a um a, Zia lak a hin Epirus gam ah Nikopoli chu zia tak ah kigen hih hi ah ngai ahi. Rom lal Augustus in Actium mun ah kidona ah Antony leh Kleopatra a zo ahi. Zia chu hiatzingna ding in zia khua hi B.C. 31 kiphu hi ah gen ahi. Zia khua hi Grik mipil minthang Epictetus umna khua leh pilna zilna school a umna mun lopi tak le ahi. Zia khua a hin Paul in phalbi mat a guat hi ah gen ahia, a mat tak tak leh matlo hiat ahi puai. Thumapui ah ‘A ziktu’ ti kha sim in.

**3:13, Zenas:** Zenas hi dan thiam mi (Nomikos) ti ahia, nomikos chu lekha ziktu I titeu hi

le ahi thei a, ukil le ahi thei tho hi. Zenas hi Juda mi ahi chun lekha ziktu piangthak hin tin, Grik mi ahi chun ukil hi ding ahi.

**Appollo:** Appollo hi sawlchakte nasep leh Korinth lekthawt ah mi langsal tak kha hi ding ah ginchat ahi. Appollo chu Alexandria khaw mi, mipil tak, Pathian thu he tak ahi (Nas. 18:24). Gingtu masate lak ah puitu langsal tak, nungzui nei pha ahi (I Kor. 3:4).

**Bangma a taaksap lona ding un:**

Zenas leh Appollo ten a khualzinnau ah bangma a taaksap lona ding un kithuapi ding in kochuamte a dawn ahi. Pathian nasemtute etkawl hi kochuamte bawl ding ah kawi ahi.

**3:14, I miteu khan:**

Kochuam mite chu mi thabei ahilo ding uh ahia, mi taima, na sem pei, nek hawl-na thiangtho leh phachuam ah nekhawl mi, bangma tasamlo, mani kitodel, midangte panpitu ahi ding uh ahi. Nek hawl-na hi lawk ma ma leh le midang susiatu ahi chun gingtute nek hawl-na tâk ahi puai.

**3:15, Ka kiang ah um zosia hin:**

A kiang ah umte chu kuate ahiu em hiat ahi puai. Paul chun 'kiang ah um' ti gena ding in Gk. 'sun' a mang sek a, zia hin chu Gk. 'meta' a mang ahi.

**Ginna ah ei hepitem:** Ginna ah ei hepitude ti chu gingtute, Khristiante, tina hi mai ding ahi. Paul chun zia paukam hi a mat ngai tuak puai.

**La leng ua kiang in:** Zia tak ah la leng ua kiang a ti hi Kret kochuam mite a tina ahi. Zia hi malzawl-na thu chawm ahia, a bukim chu II Kor. 13:14 ah um kha ahi.

**Genkhawm ding:**

1. Mi gensiat hi eima pha kisakna, thiam kichanna ahi tihi genkhawm hile.
2. Tui ah silthian tihi bangtina ahi diam?

.....xXx.....

**PHILEMON LEKHATHAWT  
HILCHETNA**

Zillai - 23

**Thupi: Philemon Lekhathawt Thumapui, Chibai**

**Bukna leh Kipak Thugenna**

**Bible: Philm. 1-7**

**Changvawp: Philm. 7.**

**Thumapui:** Zia lekhathawt hin danglamna bik tak a nei hi. Paul lekhathawt lak ah lekhathawt chawm pen ahi. Lekhathawt dang gual lo tak in mimal kiang ah lekhathawt um sun le ahi. Lekhathawt dang hi kochuam kiang ah thawt ahi deu vek hi. Paul hin mimal kiang ah lekhathawt tamtak a zik ginchat a um hi. Maleh Philemon kiang ah a thawt ti lo hi chu lekhathawt dang mu ding a um ta puai. Zia lekhathawt min putu pen Philemon hi Kolossa kua ah Khristiante lak ah mi ahi. Sungkuan khawsakna lam ah khawsa thei pawl mi ahi. A in hi gingthak kochuamte biakna kikhawpna mun ding in phal tak in a mat sak sek hi.

**A Ziktu:** Zia lekhathawt ziktu Vaikhawnung ah kuaten a hem hin Paul ahi thu thumvei set a Khristiante tuanthu pakhat a sulang hi (Philm. 1,9,19). Kum zik kawm in a gel hi. Himaleh zabi-2na a pat khan Paul zik F.C.Baur ngaidan hi kuama a ah pawm ahi. Kochuam pate pawmpi a um puai.

**A zikna hun leh mun:**  
Zia lekhathawt hi Paul thuthung thak bu lak ah hung in Rom kua suangkul ah a kizep lut hi Paul khutsuak dik- um pet ah a zik ahi. Kolossa tak hi thei ding ahem ti ah lekhathawt tawh hun khat ah ngaidan nei le a um ui. kizik hi in a lang hi. Philemon

F.C.Baur (1792-1860) 23 ah leh Kol. 4:10-14 in zia vang chun Paul zik ahi a mite: Epaphra, Marka, Aristar-gingcha kêi puai. A bu sung ka, Dema leh Luka min haw hi ah paukam haw hi Paul pau- taklat gel gel ahiziak in a zik- kam tawh kibang a sa puai. na hun leh mun le hun kibang

ah kizik ahi ding ginchat ahi. Himaleh Kaisari a pat zik hi gingcha mi tamtak a um kit hi. Ephesi khua a pat zik ahi ding gingcha le mi banghem zat a um kit ui. Lekhathawt pawtute hi Tukika leh Onesima ahiu thu le Kolossa 4:7-9 in l mu'u. Bang hileh zia lekhathawt hi Rom khua apat zik ahi a ginla um puai. Chuti ahi chun kum AD 61-62 lai vel ah zik ah pawm ahi.

#### **A thawtna ziak:**

Philemon hin suak a nei a, a suakte lak in Onesima chun thil a guk ziak in ahem a pu dawilo gual tak thil a bawl ziak in ahem a taimang ahi (11,18). Zia gual suak taimangte chu Rom sawlkar dan chun thina tiang ah gawt thei ahi. A taimangna lam in Rom khua a tung a, zia lai chun Rom khua chu galtaite leh dan bawtsetute kiselna mun leh humbitna mu a kinepnau mun ahi. A kilat dan in Onesima hin Rom khua ah chun Paul a mu, a kiang ah bitna dawu in a um ta

ahi. A umkhawm phat ua chun Onesima chun Paul thugen a pat in Jesu Khrista hung ging in a hung piangthakta ahi. A pianthak nung a chun Paul in Onesima chu Kolossa khua ah Philemon suak taimang ahi ti a hedawkta ahi. Chanchinpha ziak in Paul chun Onesima chu a kiang ah um zing ding in a nuam ma ma, maleh a pu leh a neitu diktak Philemon kiang ah sawl kit chu ahi ding dan hi in a heta ahi. Tichun Paul chun Philemon kiang ah lawi leh gual lekha kithawt in lekha a thawt ta, a lekhathawt a chun Onesima chu suak gual hi ta lo in, suak sang ah dinmun phazaw, suapi dawitak gual zawk ah a la pawm ding in Philemon chu a dawn ahi (16). Paul chun Philemon kiang ah dan in a phal gual ah Onesima chung ah khut tha lo ding in a vaithaak ahi. Zia bep chu hilo in Paul chun Onesima in Philemon kiang ah thil a la sukkhial chu Ama (Paul) ziak ah ngaidam ding leh thil bat a nei leh le dit piak ding



ah a kitiam thu le a genkhawm ngal ahi.

**Paul leh Suak chungchang:**

Paul lekhathawt a hin suak chungchang thu kigena a um deu chiat ahi. Philemon lekhathawt gual ah kigenchianna vang a um puai. Suak nei chungchang thu ah Paul in a phasakna ahem bangma a gen puai (I Kor. 7:20-24). Zia hun lai hin suak nei chu khawtang hinkhua ah bek ahia, sukmang guat chu sawlkar leh mipi vantang dona hi ngal ziang thei ahi. Paul in Onesima chu a pu Philemon kiang ah sawl kit a guat dan ahin suak chungchang ah a lungthim put dan a hiat thei hi. Suak nei chiapi dan hi sukmang guatna lam sang in ahi gual gual ah siamphatna lam a ngaitua zaw ahi. Khristiante chun suk vul chiapi dan chu phasa lo maleu dal ding lam a chun dal zaw kinepna a nei chuam puau. A bawl thei pen uh chu sunglam a pat siamphat nasep ahi. Zia

lekhathawt chawmcha hin suak vul dan siamphatna ding lam ah Paul panlak dan ei gen ahi. Paul chun suak neitupa Philemon chu a suak taimang Onesima, a taimangna mun ah Khristian hung hi ta chu Khrista ziak in a suapipa gual ah a la lawp ding in a dawn ahi. Khristian gel gel a hung hi taak ziak un kizawpna pha nei ding in a dawn ahi. Mihing suak ah kivulna lungthim haisan ah Khrista suak hi zaw ta ding in a dawn ahi.

Zia lekhathawt chawmcha hi khenli in zia gual hin a khen thei hi. i) Chibai bukna ii) Kipak thugenna, iii) dawtna leh iv) thu khaikhawmna. Mimal kithawtna himaleh ngun tak ah I zil chun a chiadan hi lekhathtawt dang tawh a kibang tho hi.

## SUNG THU HILCHETNA

### Chibai bukna (1-3)

**Chang 1**, Paul, Khrista Jesu Jal ah sungkul ngak: A ziktu hin lekhathtawt dang ah a hi sek gual tho in a min Paul chu gen in a bul a pan ahi. Lekhathtawt dang ah a hidanlo gual tak in ‘sawlchak’ ahina a tâklang sam puai (Rom, I & II Kor. Galatia, Ephesa). Zia lekhathtawt a hin ‘suangkul ngak’ ahina tâklang in chibai bukna thu a gen a, lekhathtawt dang ah zia gual hin a kigen ngai puai. A tup pen Philemon lunggil a zawtheina ding lam in haksatna a tuak zing laite gen in kingaitawm tak in a lekhathtawt hi bul a pan ahi. Zia lekhathtawt a hin a suangkul ngak thu hi 5 vei set a gen ahi (1,9,10,13,23). Paul hin a suangkul ngakna zia hi Judate huatna zia ahem, Rom sawlkar huatlam a bawl zia ahem hilo in Khrista zia ah suangkul ngak ahi thu a gen hi. Chibai bukna a hin Kolossa kua ah mite lekhathtawt ah a genkhawm gual in Paul hin Timothi min a gen khawm hi. Timothi hi Philemon gualpha ahi zia in a genkhawm hi ding ahi. Timothi chu “I suapipau” ti in a gen ahi. Paul hin Khristian chu unau vek I hui ti hi a gen ual nawp le ahi. Unau hina a pat Philemon ho chu thil hi chi ah a gel le hi ding ahi. Zia lekhathtawt hi mimal lekhathtawt ahi zia in Timothi min le a lang zui kitta puai.

Ka dawitak uh leh ka sepgimpu Philemon: Philemon hi Kolossa kua a chun Khristian phatak leh nasemtu phachuam tak, kochuam ah le a lamkai lawi ahi. Ephesa kua ah hun sawt tak Paul a cham zing sung chun le Paul nasemtu, taima tak ah kithuapi zing ziangte lak ah khat ahi.

**2, Ka dawitak uh Apphia:** Apphia chanchin hi zia tak ah

a kigena tilo hi mun dang ah genna a um pua, Philemon zi hi ding ah ginchat ahi.

**Arkippa:** Ama hi Kol. 4:17 ah gen ahi. Philemon leh Apphia chapa hi ding in ginchat ahi. Paul in Arkippa hi ka sepaipiu a ti ahi. “Ka sepaipiu’ ti ah mi dang a ko um sun chu Epaphrodita bep ahi (Phil. 2:25). A panu in Paul nung a zui ua, a haksatna leh sepgimnate thawk khawmpitute ahiu.

**La in ah kochuam kikhawm haw:** Zia hun lai hin gingthak kochuamten biakin a nei thei nai puau. Amau lak ah in lemchang neite in ah a kikhawm sek uh ahi (I Kor. 16:19; Rom 16:5,23; Kol. 4:15; Nas. 2:46;5:42;20:20). Paul in kochuam kikhawm khawmte a gendaw nawpna ziak chu Onesima, suak taimang, a pu Philemon in ah a hung kile hun ah a pu bep in a la lawp/pawmlo in a in ah kochuam kikhawmte zosian le a la lawp uh a dawzi ziak ahi.

### 3, Dawisakna thu:

Zia hin Paul in lekhathtawt dang ah a bawl dan sek gual in dawisakna leh malzawlna Pathian, Pa leh Jesu Khrista kiang a pat chu Philemon te sungkuan kiang leh kochuam zosia chung ah um ding in a lan ahi. Paul hin Philemon leh a in ah Kolossa khua ah Khristian kikhawm sek te chu Pathian lungsiatnan suak taimang hung kilekit Onesima chung ah a lungthim put dan ding uh a sudanglam thei hi ti a he ahi.

### Kipak Thugenna (4-7):

Zia tak ah Paul kipak thugen pauchapna hin um-

zia thuk tak a nei hi. Philemon lungthim a zaw ngei theina ding in kipak thugenna leh pauchapna ah a lan ahi.

**4, Ka pauchapna a chun la min lam zing in:** Paul in a pauchapna a chun Philemon min a lam zing ahi. Zia hi Philemon chu kochuamte a ding ah mi phachuam ahi bak in a suak taimang Onesima chu a la pawm kit theina ding in Pathian kiang in le pauchapna in a he ahi.

### Kipak thu ka gen sek hi:

Mi kiphall, a in kochuamte kikhawpna ding ah phal tak ah mat sak Philemon ziak a chun Paul in Pathian kiang ah kipak thu a gen sek ahi.

### 5, Lalpa Jesu lam leh mithiangtho zosiate lam ah la hepina leh ginna:

Zia chaang hi 'Lalpa Jesu la ginna leh mithiangtho zosia la hepina' ti zawk ding dan ahi. Mithiangtho ti hi Pathian ah mithiangtho tina ahia, zia umzia chu Jesu ginna ziak ah gingtute khawvel gitlona lak ah kawichuamte tina ahi. Hezing ti paukam a mang a, zia chu Paul in a lekhathtawt simtute a ngainat zia suklatna

ding ah a paukam mat sek ahi. Philemon in Lalpa Jesu a gin zia leh gingtute a hepi sek zia a hiat in Paul hin Pathian kiang ah kipak thu a genta ahi.

**Chang óna thu:** Chang óna hi a umzia genchian a hak ma mai. Zia tak chang ah Paul gen nawp pipen hi banggual chet a hem ti hiat a haksat deu ziak in gen dan chi chuam chuam a um thei hi.

**La ginna kikawppi:** Zia hi Gk. pau a chun 'koinonia pisteos' ahi. Koinonia hi English pau a chun 'fellowship' ti te, 'sharing' ti ten a ledawk ui. Zi-aziakchun, zia tak ah 'la ginna kikawppi' a ti hi Philemon chu le a gingtu chanpi ahi thu gena ahi.

**Malzawlna chu la het zawk diakna ding in:** Philemon chu Pathian malzawlna dawng mi-hausa ahi bak in Pathian malzawlna chu a dawn zawk diakna ding in a pauchap piak thu a genna ahi.

**7, Suapi dawitak:** Grik thuthung thak a chun zia thumal hi a nunung pen ah kawi ahi. Paul in 'Suapi dawitak' ti ah Philemon a vak kona hin a kinalgainat ziau a sulang ma mai.

Paul in 'suapi dawitak' ti ah a ko ziang hin Philemon lungthim le kihawng nasa chuam ma ma ding ahi.

**Mithiangthote chu sukhial in a um tau ahi:** Tu masang in Philemon hin a Khristian chanpite haksatnate, linling ziak le ahi thei, a la panpi ngei hi ta ding ahi. Mi nuainung zaw suak te leh migentheite chung ah hepina nasep a la nei tâk hi ding ahi. Zia thilpha bawlte ziak chun Khristiante lungthim a suthamuang a, a lunggilteu a sukhial piak hi ti Paul in a hiat in a kipak in a lungawi ma ma ahi.

#### **Genkhawm ding:**

1. Onesima hin bang a sukhial ziak ah a pu Philemon a pat taimang ahi diam?

2. Paul leh Onesima hi Rom a chun bang ti va kimu'u ahi diam?

.....xXx.....

Zillai - 24

**Thupi: Dawtna leh Thukhakna**

**Bible: Philm. 8-25**

**Changvawp: Philm. 17.**

**Thumapui:** Chaang 8-22 sung in Paul in Onesima ding ah Philemon kiang ah a dawt piakna thu l muu ahi. A dawt piakna paukam hawi leh chingthei tak pum ah Khristian lunggil tak pu ah a bawl hi a lopi ma mai. Onesima chu kolbut pum ah 'ka cha hin' a tia, sukkhial bawlkhial leh bat a nei leh le ama bat gual ah a la kawi piak ding in a dawn ahi.

**Chang 12** et in zia lekhathawt kengtu hi Onesima ahi ngei ginchak ahi (Tukika tawh chiakhawm hui ah hiat ahi, Kol. 4:7-9). A lekhathawt ken chu Onesima ding in genphatna (recommendation) ahi ngal a, bailam tak ah a pu kiang a tun theina ding ah genphatna ahi.

**Chang 23-25** sung in mimal chibai bukna leh malzawlina in a lekhathawt a sutawp ahi.

**8, Ziaziak tak a chun:** Zia lauthawng tak leh thunuaigawl paukam hin a malam ah thu leh tak in thupiak lam hilo in lungnung lam ah thu chia zel ding siatna ziak in dawtna lam nga a zawp khawm ahi. A malam a zawn thu a chiapi zing sek ahi. hin a ziktu in a gen guat pipen a gen masang in thumapui **Suangkul ngak tek hial ta** bang bang hem a gen ta ahi. hin Paul hi kum bangzat chet **hin:** Zia lekhathawt a zik lai Tuhin chu a gen guat pipen ahi tam ti hiatna ding a um puai. Stephen suang ah selup ahi lai khan tangval khangdawang lam deu ahi nalai hi (Nas. 7:58). Zia thu chu kinkakna l mat chun Paul hi kum 60 vel ah upa hi ngei ta ding ahi. Tulai hin mi kum 60 vel ah kilawm hi hiat thei ahi. Maleh upa chu 'putek' a kiti bek ngai

La hi ding ah kilawm..

hun hil ngam ziang himaleng: Zia chaang ah a kilat dan a hin chu Paul hin a sawlchak thuneina mangcha malak theina bang hem chan chu nei hi leh kilawm hi hiat thei ahi. Maleh

puai. Maleh zia lai hin chu mi-hing damsung hun hi a chawm nalai a, ziaziakchun Paul chu le 'tek' kiti ta hi ding ahi.

**10, Ka cha, Onesima:**

Paul in 'ka cha' ti ah a ko sek mi dang a um a, zia chu Timothi ahi (I Kor.4:15; I Tim. 1:2). Onesima hi a duat ah a lungsiat ma ma hi ding ahi, 'ka cha' ti in a ko ahi. Onesima chu suangkul sung ah Paul nasepna zia ah hung piangthak ahia, Paul ding a chun suak ahi thei ta lo ahi. Thagau lam ah a cha dawitak ahi zaw ta ahi. Onesima min umzia hi 'phachuam' tina ahi.

**11, Tuma khan vang nang a ding in mi phachuam lo ahin:**

Onesima chun a min umzia a pawdawk zo nai pua, Khrista a hung gin a pat in a min umzia pawdawk in a phachuam ma ma ta ahi. Jesu Khrista zia ah hinkhua thak neitute chu Onesima gual hin bang lam zosia'n phachuam zaw ding ahia.

**12, Hun sawl kit:** Sawl kit ti hi Gk. pau a chun ana pempeim ahi. Vaihawmna paukam ahi. Vaihawmna (court) sang zaw thawt tina gual ahi. A umzia chu zia gual deu hi

ahi: Philemon kiang ah Paul in 'Onesima chung thu hi Khristian lunggil diktak pu chung in la gel fel ding in ka hung thawt hi' a tina gual deu ahi. Onesima chu Philemon a, a van thil lak ah khat ahi. A neitu diktak kiang ah thawt kit chu Paul ding a chun thil hi ding him ahi. Hi maleh Paul ding a chun Onesima vak khen chu thil haksa tak ahi. A thinlung tak tak a thawt khawm gual in a kingai hial ahi. Thagau ah a hin ngei Onesima vak um lo ding chu a thinlung a khawi kha thuk ma ma ahi.

**13, Nangma thasang ah ka na ei sep piak:**

Philemon hin phal leh chu Paul hin Onesima chu a kiang ah um zing ding in a daw i ahi. Suangkul ngakna mun ah chanchinpha naseppi ding in a daw i ahi. Chun Philemon hin le Paul seba a la bawl sek hi ding ahi.

**14: Nang thu lo in:** Paul hin Onesima chungchang thu chu Philemon thu thu in a kaw i ahi. Paul in Philemon chu suak a hina a pat Onesima chu piak (lak piak) ding in langsal tak in a dawn pua, nunnem tak ah a la pawm ding in le a ti ta lua puai. A duthusam vang chu hepina tawh a chung thu ngai-

tua fel piak ding in a dawwi ahi. **Chang 15-16:** Paul hin Philemon leh Onesima kikal thu a gen in hun sawtlo cha a kikhen-na ziaak uh a gen puai. Onesima chu gitlona ziaak ah taimang himaleh a kikhenna ziaak uh gena ding in taimang ti puakam a mang nuam lo ahi. Pathian chun Onesima thil hi gitlo chu thilpha tun saktu in a mang ahi. Hun chawmcha suak neitu leh a suak kizawpna chu gitlona in su tan maleh, Khrista ah ki-un-auna gui chun a hinkhuau kizawpna gui chu tan kit talo ding in a zawp kit ta ahi. Onesima hinkhua ah Pathian phatna leh thiltup chu a lopi khawp mai hi. Philemon hin le a chung ah thil tung hi he thiam pha khel lo ding ahi. Pathian lemguatna ziaak in suak taimang Onesima chu unau dawitak gual in a pu Philemon chun a la lamtua a ngai ta ahi. Paul hin Philemon chu a suak taimang chu a masang sang ah ginum leh gin taak zaw'n hung kit ding ahi. Ziakiakchun unau dawitak gual ah a la lawp ding in a dawn a, maleh, suak ahina a pat sua zalen ding in vang a dawn puai. Himaleh mani suak, unau gual ah ettheina leh

pawm theina chu suak hina lip piakna chu ahi tho tho hi.

**17, Keima lei lawp ding gual tak in ama hi a la lawp in:** Chaang 17 malam zosia hin Onesima ding ah dawtna tak tak paukam Paul in a mang chet nai pua, zia chang a pat hin vang a tup tak tak a gen ta ahi.

**La gualpha ah lei ngai leh:**

Zia tak ah 'gual pha' ti ah ledawk hi 'seppi' ti ah ledawk hi zaw leh a thu bul lam tawh kituak zaw deu ding ahi. Philemon hin Paul hi seppi leh gual pha gual ah a ngai tho chu vang ginchak a um hi. Maleh Paul hin a lunggil a zaw thei ngeina ding in 'keima gual chet in a la lawp in' ti'n a dawn ta ahi. Zia Pathian cha gitlo sim ah hung kit hin thagau lam malzawlna a chan ding zosia chu chang ngei leh ti a dawisak ahi. Onesima hi Khristian kipawlna piak ahi lo chun ama Paul ngei le ginna ah kipawlna a chun kawidaw ah um ding ahi tina ahi. Onesima chun Jesu Khrista a chun kinepna leh ginna kibang a nei ta ahi. Khrista taksa a kochuam zawptu ahi ta ahi. Paul chun Onesima ziaak hin Khristiante kipumkhatna leh



kiunauna latdaw sak ngei hileh a nawp pen ahi.

**18, Keima bat in a la kawin:**

Paul in Onesima hin thil dik-lo bawl nei ngei in a, ti a gingcha ahi. Philemon a pat sum leh pai a bat zosia leh ama ziak ah thil chàn zosia dit piak a kihuam thu ama khut ngei in a zik ahi. Khristian ginna a hin mi kua ahem chun gitloman a chaw-i/a piak a ngai sek hi. Pathian chun mihingte gitlo a ngaidam theina ding in a chapa Jesu Khrista ei pia ahi. Ziagualmachun Onesima gitlo ngaidam ahi theina ding in Paul in ama mawpuakna gual chet ah ngai in Onesima bat zosia dit piak a, piak thak suak a kihuam ahi. Dit ngai tak tak leh Paul hin sum leh pai a nei na diam? A nei ginchat ahi. A chiana zosia kilaw kawm sek ahia, sum bang hem zat khawl chu nei ngei ding ahi. Felik khan le sum dawn kinem in bangzat vei ahem chu a ko ahi (Nas.24:26). Rom khua ah a suangkul ngak lai khan le mi in lua in a khaw-sa ahi (Nas. 28:30). Nuam leh chu nawpsa tak in le khawsa ngei ding ahi. Himaleh Khrista ding in ama leh a thilnei zosia a pe ta ahi.

**19, Keima lam ah nang in la hinna ngei le la bat:**

Paul hin kichian tak in gen lo maleh a nasepna ziak in Philemon hin le Jesu Khrista a la mu ta, a la ging ta hi ngei ding ahi. Onesima gual ma in thagau lam ah a cha ahi tho ahi. Ziaziakchun Philemon hin Paul a pat sum hi lo in Khrista ziak in ama hinna ngei a kibat ahi.

**20, Ka suapi pa:**

Jesu Khrista ziak in Onesima chu Paul suapi pa ahia, ziagualmachun Philemon le a suapi pa ahi. Tichun Khrista ziak in Paul, Philemon leh Onesima chu unau ahia. Onesima chu a suapi ahiziak in lungthim pumpi in a malam hinkhua ah um ding dan a ngai-tua ahi. Philemon in a suapi pa gual ah a la pawm thei chun Paul lungthim gimna zosia chu sukven hi ding ahi. Philemon chu a Khristian chanpite thil lung suhaltu ahi sek chun Paul thil lung suhaltu leh a lungkhamna la mangtu le hi ngei ding ahi.

**Khrista a chun:** Zia tak ah Khrista ah chun a ti khel khel-na ziak chu a dawtna sukpitin ahi chun Lalpa khut hi ngei ding ahi ti a genna ahi. Lalpa chun

a suakte mang in thil lopi tak in na a sem sek ngal a.

**21, Ka hun dawt sang ah le phazaw'n:** Paul in a lekhatthawt ah Philemon a dawtna chu lawting ngei ding in a ki he, Paul in 'ka hun dawt sang ah le phazaw'n' a ti hin a tup tak chu thil dang hi lo in Onesima kha suak ahina a pat zalen sak leh a nasepna panpitu hi ding ah mat zui zel a kinep hi pen ah hiat ahi.

**22, Ka tunna ding ei la bawl piak in:** Paul chun a suangkul ngakna a pat a kin thei pen ah thadaw kinepna a nei ahi. A tup dan masapen a chun Rom a pat Spain gam ah chia ahi (Rom 15:24,28). Tunna ding in a la ngaitua piak ding ah dawtna a siam a pat sa hin Spain gam ah chia chu a tup ta di ta puai ti a hiatthei hi. A kinepna gual ah a suangkul ngakna a pat a pawt ahi chun Philemon kiang ah chia a gaw ngal ahi. Zia ding a chun tunna ding le ngaitua ding in a dawn ngal ahi. Zia a kinepna chu a pauchap piaknau zal ah lawting ding in le a ngai ahi. Ziktu khenkhat gen dan in Paul kinepna gual ngei in Onesima chu Paul panpitu ding in piak

kit ahin, hun bang hem chan nung in Ephesi khua bishop in a pang ahi (ca. AD 107-117). Paul lekhatthawt te vawp pha a, la khawmtu mi pawimaw tak le ahi.

### **Thukhakna (23-25):**

**Chang 23-24:** sung hi mimal chibai bukna ahi. Zia lekhatthawt thukhakna hi Kolossa lekhatthawt a kha tawh a kibang ma mai (Kol. 4:10-17). A naseppi mi pangate min a taklang a, ziate chu: Epaphras, Marka, Aristarka, Dema leh Luka ahiu. Zia mite lak a hin Epaphras chu a suangkul tanpi ahi a taklang ahi.

**Chang 25:** A lekhatthawt suktawpna hi Galatia mite kiang ah a lekhatthawt suktawpna tawh a kibang hi. A lekhatthawt hi Philemon kiang ah thawt himaleh a suktawpna hin chu Philemon in ah kochuam kikhawm khawm sek te zosia huap khawm suak in dawisakna leh malzawlina a lan ahi.

### **Genkhawm ding:**

1. Suak vul/nei chungchang ah Paul ngaidan genkhawm hileh.
2. Philemon lekhatthawt moral lesson bang hi in l hiau em?